



A rosary can be used to pray for healing. It is powerful to unite our prayers to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass and pray through the powerful intercession of Our Lady of Clearwater.

In times of trouble, for special prayer, we can use our rosary and pray as follows.



**A Rosary for Healing or for Someone with Cancer**

*On one Hail Mary bead or as many as you desire, say:*

May God heal \_\_\_ through the intercession of Our Lady of Clearwater in union with the Mass and all the Masses being celebrated around the world.

*Pray the Hail Mary or Hail Mary's then pray this after the Hail Mary.*

May the cancer be uprooted and thrown into the sea.

We believe with all our hearts.

*After the Glory Be—pray the following petition.*

May \_\_\_ be healed through the intercession of Our Lady of Clearwater if it be the holy will of God.



Shepherds of Christ Publications

*Rosaries from the Heart of Jesus and Mary*

*As given to Rita Ring*

# rosaries

*from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary*



*As given to Rita Ring*

# ROSARIES

from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary

***Volume 2***



as given to  
Rita Ring

**Shepherds of Christ Publications**  
Madison, Indiana  
El Paso, Texas

The Publisher recognizes and accepts that the final authority regarding all messages rests with the Holy See of Rome, to whose judgment we willingly submit.

—*The Publisher*

## DEDICATION

This book is published by Shepherds of Christ Publications, a subsidiary of Shepherds of Christ Ministries, a tax exempt religious charitable corporation organized to foster devotion to the Two Hearts, the Sacred Heart of Jesus and the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

Book design: Joan Royce. Cover design: Cathy Ring.  
Front cover artwork is by Harold Kellner.

Internet: <http://www.SofC.org>

For additional copies, write to:

Shepherds of Christ Publications  
P.O. Box 193  
Morrow, OH 45152-0193  
Toll Free: 1-888-211-3041  
Tel.: (513) 932-4451  
Fax: (513) 932-6791

Biblical quotations have been taken from *The New Jerusalem Bible*, Doubleday, New York, N.Y., 1990.

Copyright © 2000 Shepherds of Christ Publications

Permission for non-commercial reproduction granted. However, materials in this book cannot be changed in any way.

First Printing: December, 2000

To the Hearts of Jesus and Mary  
and to Father Edward Carter, S.J.

# IN APPRECIATION

Special thanks to the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit and  
Our Lady of Clearwater.

also:

Our Founder, Fr. Edward Carter, S.J.

Our President, John Weickert

Bob Ring

Joan Royce

Doris Jones

Harold and Diane Kellner

Joseph Lee

Cathy Ring

Emily Lehrter

Ellen, Marty, and Bernice

Dan and Debby Kellner

The Internet Team: Kathleen, Margaret Mary, Mark,  
Morgan, Sheila

Dan and Melanie Noe

Paul and Joan Rush

Mike and Tom Arlinghaus

and

...all others who helped.

# CONTENTS

## 1. Introduction.....viii

November 24, 2000 Message . . . viii

February 13, 1997 Talk by Fr. Carter . . . . x

November 26, 2000 Message . . . xxi

## 2. Daily Messages .....1

June 30, 2000 . . . . 1

July 5, 2000 . . . . 3

February 28, 1999 . . . 14

## 3. Rosary Chapel Windows.....20

Window Diagram of Rosary Chapel . . . .26

Rosary Mysteries in Windows . . . .29

Pictorial Seven Sorrows . . . .46

Rosary Song . . . .48

## 4. Rosary Meditations.....49

April 25, 1994 Sorrowful Mysteries . . . . .48

August 17, 1994 Sorrowful Mysteries . . . . .51

December 12, 1994 Joyful Mysteries . . . . .54

December 17, 1994 Joyful Mysteries . . . . .57

December 23, 1994 Sorrowful Mysteries . . . . .60

July 15, 1995 Glorious Mysteries . . . . .64

August 24, 1995 Sorrowful Mysteries . . . . .71

July 9, 1996 Sorrowful Mysteries . . . . .76

August 20, 1996 Sorrowful Mysteries . . . . .82

### Special Rosaries to Help Bring About The Completion of the Fatima Mission

May 11, 1996 Glorious Mysteries . . . . .97

September 10, 1996 Sorrowful Mysteries . . . . .109

October 13, 1996 Glorious Mysteries . . . . .120

November 13, 1996 Sorrowful Mysteries . . . . .132

December 13, 1996 Joyful Mysteries . . . . .147

**Pictures of the Mary Image Building . . . . .160**

January 13, 1997 Joyful Mysteries . . . . .165

February 13, 1997 Sorrowful Mysteries . . . . .179

**1997 Vision from the *Apostles' Manual* . . . . .195**

March 20, 1997 Joyful Mysteries . . . . .197

## CONTENTS

– Continued –

### 5. More Rosary Meditations .....203

May 21, 1998	Glorious Mysteries	.....204
November 21, 1998	Sorrowful Mysteries	.....222
November 26, 1998	Glorious Mysteries	.....225
December 19, 1998	Sorrowful Mysteries	.....228
February 7, 1999	Sorrowful Mysteries	.....232
April 17, 1999	Glorious Mysteries	.....235
May 18, 1999	Joyful, Sorrowful, Glorious	.....237
June 4, 1999	Joyful, Sorrowful, Glorious	.....242
July 11, 1999	Sorrowful, Glorious Mysteries	...251
July 17, 1999	Sorrowful - Walk the Passion	...261
July 23, 1999	Glorious for Apostles	.....266
July 24, 1999	Joyful for Apostles	.....268
July 26, 1999	Sorrowful for Apostles	.....270
April 29, 2000	Joyful, Sorrowful, Glorious	.....272
May 15, 2000	Sorrowful (Purity rosary)	.....275
May 17, 2000	Glorious (Purity rosary)	.....277
June 1, 2000	Sorrowful Mysteries	.....278
June 2, 2000	Glorious Mysteries	.....282
June 3, 2000	Joyful (Sacred Heart rosary)	.....286

### 6. About the Rosary .....289

### 7. How to Pray the Rosary .....291

### 8. Songs .....295

The Rosary Song	.....297
A Song from Jesus	.....298
I Love You Jesus	.....299
Little Child	.....300
Teach Me to Love with Your Heart	...302
God's Love	.....303
I Am Your Sacred Heart	.....304
See the Eyes That Look at Mary	.....306
Little Baby Hands and Feet	.....308
Come to My Heart	.....309
Your Presence Pervades My Soul	.....310
Glory, Glory, Glory Lord	.....312

## CONTENTS

– Continued –

My Open Heart	.....314
I Am a Child of God	.....315
Why Do We Hurt the Ones We Love?	...316
A Priest Is a Gift from God	.....318
Live This Day	.....320
Our Lady of Clearwater	.....321
Bring Me Souls	.....322
Jesus, I Want to Be With You	.....324

### 9. Prayers .....325

Jiffy Sheet	.....324
Holy Spirit Novena	.....328
Associates Prayer Manual	.....340
Prayer of Thanksgiving	.....349

### 10. Stations of the Cross .....351

### 11 The Seven Sorrows .....358

### 12. Directions to Shepherds of Christ Centers .....362

### 13. Other Materials Available

#### From Shepherds of Christ Publications .....368

# INTRODUCTION

**November 24, 2000**

**Mary:** This is a rosary book We give to you: *Rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, Volume 2*. I desire it to be ready, if possible, by December 17, 2000. It is my Blue Rosary Book.

Pray the healing rosary provided on the back of the book for healing.

Unite your prayers to the Mass and pray through the powerful intercession of Our Lady of Clearwater.

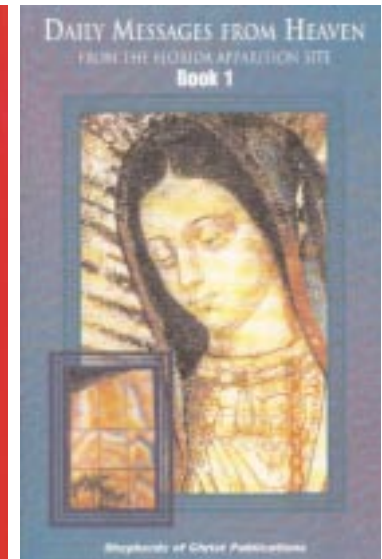
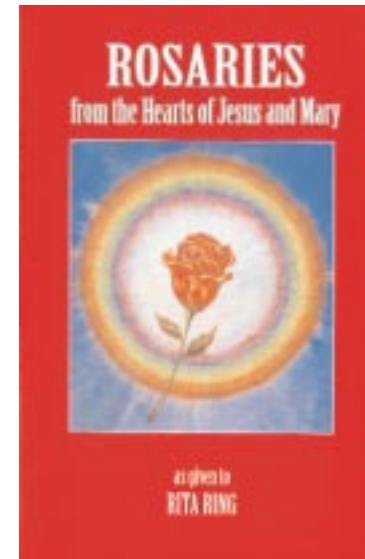
Rosary Book II has come from me to you as my Christmas gift to the world.

Many rosaries were given in the Daily Messages. Some were given from Jesus. Jesus called the meetings October 13, 1996 to help in the completion of the Fatima Mission, these rosary messages beginning October 13, 1996. There were 3 major rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary given before my appearance on December 17, 1996. There were 3 major rosaries given after the appearance, all were led by the Founder. The rosaries October 13, 1996; November 13, 1996; December 13, 1996; January 13, 1997; February 13, 1997 are included.

Included is a talk given from the Founder February 13, 1997.

Pray the rosary February 13, 1997, and read the talk given from the Founder.

An explanation of my visits can be found in both the Red Rosary book, *Rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary* and The First Daily Message Book.



**Mary:** I ask you to look at the rainbow on the front of this book and look at my picture as I appear on July 5, 2000 on the back. The rainbows match. I am Our Lady of Clearwater. I appear in rainbow color. I am coming to you in shades of blue on my book, *Rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, Volume 2*.

This is my Christmas gift to you.

## February 13, 1997

### Talk given by Father Edward J. Carter, SJ Founder of Shepherds of Christ Ministries

*Talk given February 13, 1997 National Conference of Shepherds of Christ, held at Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center, Norwood, Ohio.*

Before we begin the rosary, I'd like to say a few words about the great importance of these days on the 13th of each month. Before Our Lord asked me to begin the Shepherds of Christ Ministries, the 1st dimension of that ministries was given to me on May the 31st, 1994. But before Our Lord asked me to start the ministries, I had been given a great devotion to Our Lady of Fatima. And I knew that everything concerning recent Marian apparitions centered around the Fatima message. The Fatima message is key to the peace of the world, as Our Lady of Fatima has told us. So because I had been given a great devotion to Our Lady of Fatima, it was no surprise to me when Our Lord told me, and through me the whole Movement, the great connection that there would be between Shepherds of Christ Ministries and helping to bring the Fatima message to conclusion. I'll expand more upon that in my talk this afternoon. But here and now I'd like to read just a part of the message I received on October the 13th, 1994, when Our Lord called the full Ministries into existence. It had begun May 31st, some five or six months previous to that. But really October the 13th, 1994, marks the real birth, the complete birth of Shepherds of Christ Ministries. And part of the message I received on that day reads as follows:

"I am giving you this message on this day, the 77th anniversary of the great apparition at Fatima, because of the close connection between the Shepherds of Christ Movement and the Fatima message. The Fatima message is centered in devotion to My Heart and My Mother's Heart, especially in consecration to Our Hearts. Shepherds of Christ Ministries is also centered in devotion to Our Hearts. I will use Shepherds of Christ Ministries as a great instrument in helping to bring about the triumph of the Immaculate Heart and the Reign of My Sacred Heart. Today then, October the 13th, 1994, the 77th anniversary of the great apparition at Fatima, marks the birth of Shepherds

of Christ Ministries. I pour forth the great love of My Sacred Heart to all. I am Jesus, the Chief Shepherd of the Flock."

The calling of Our Lord to Shepherds of Christ to be present if possible at these meetings on the 13th of each month, and if they cannot be present physically, to be present in spirit with us then comes as no surprise. It's merely another unfolding in the history of the Shepherds of Christ Movement and in the Fatima message.

These 13th of the months meetings are extremely important. They are great instruments which Our Lord and Our Lady are using to help bring to completion the Fatima message, which will result in that great era of peace, which Our Lady of Fatima promised eventually would come to the world.

So I ask you to take these meetings on the 13th of the month with the utmost seriousness, gratitude, thanksgiving, joy that Our Lord, for His own reasons has chosen Shepherds of Christ, the members thereof, the whole Ministries to play such a great part in the completion of the Fatima message. It comes as no surprise either that Our Lord gives special messages during the rosary on the meeting of the 13th, just as Our Lady of Fatima gave messages to the three visionaries at Fatima in 1917, from May through October. So at this stage of the Fatima message's unfolding, it is no surprise that they continue, and in a new way and a new phase of the Fatima plan, give us these very special messages on the 13th. They are meant not only for us here present, they are meant for all members of the Movement, and eventually for the whole world. All these messages, all these rosaries on the 13th, eventually go onto our Internet with its world-wide audience.

So please, be very grateful to God for the messages He gives us during the rosary. Not everything which Rita says is a message. I think you'll be able to distinguish when she's receiving a message from Our Lord or from Our Lady, and when she is speaking from her own heart. Sometimes the transition is very quick and you may miss it, but there are both ways in which meditations are given on the decades: in strict locutions or messages, and then from Rita's meditations or reflections herself.

(After the Rosary)

I wish to thank everybody who made the effort to be here with us, especially those people who had to travel from out of town. I'm sure the Lord has blessed you already and will continue to do so for your effort to be here. These are extremely important meetings on the 13th of the

month. Our Lord has, Himself, instructed us in His great love and mercy for us and the whole world to have them. From these meetings, the messages of Our Lord, the previous message given at Fatima, go out to the whole world...

I sort of left off when I introduced the rosary by reading the rest, or at least a good part of the rest, of that message which I, myself, received on October the 13<sup>th</sup>, 1994, when Our Lord called the full Shepherds of Christ Ministries into existence.

“My beloved priest-companion, today I come to you with another mission.”

He had already asked me on May the 31<sup>st</sup> of 1994 to start the priestly newsletter and then shortly after that to start the prayer chapters.

“I’m asking you to establish Shepherds of Christ Ministries. At My request you have already begun the priestly newsletter, *Shepherds of Christ*, and the prayer chapters, Shepherds of Christ Associates...

“I am giving you this message on this day, the 77<sup>th</sup> Anniversary of the Great Apparition at Fatima, because of the close connection between the Shepherds of Christ movement and the Fatima message. The Fatima message is centered in devotion to My Heart and My Mother’s Heart, especially in consecration to Our Hearts. Shepherds of Christ Ministries is also centered in devotion to Our Hearts. I will use Shepherds of Christ Ministries as a great instrument in helping to bring about the triumph of the Immaculate Heart and the reign of My Sacred Heart. When this occurs, My Church and the world will be experiencing the great era of peace promised by My Mother at Fatima.

“Today, then, October 13, 1994, the 77<sup>th</sup> Anniversary of the Great Apparition at Fatima, marks the birth of Shepherds of Christ Ministries. I pour forth the great love of My Sacred Heart to all. I am Jesus, Chief Shepherd of the flock.”

So (this is) one of the most important messages given in the whole history of our Movement, and I think you can see why. Not only was Our Lord calling the Ministries into full bloom with this message, but He was making that great connection between Shepherds of Christ and the Fatima message.

You see how He says that both the Fatima message and Shepherds

of Christ is centered in devotion, and especially in consecration, to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary.

So in my moments here before you this afternoon, I wish to speak a bit about this consecration.

I’ll start off by reading a message of Our Lord and from “Tell My People” which deals with this consecration to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary.

“My beloved friend, tell My people that I desire all to consecrate themselves to My Sacred Heart and to Mary’s Immaculate Heart. Tell them not to just recite words in making the Act of Consecration, but to realize what they are saying. Consecration to Our Hearts means a total gift of self. That means handing over everything to Me and My Mother. Consecration means a willingness to surrender completely to Me. In Baptism, one is consecrated to Father, Son and Holy Spirit. But how many fail to live out their consecration? I extend to all the invitation to renew this Baptismal consecration through consecration to My Heart and to My Mother’s Heart.

“My beloved companion, I have taught you what this consecration means. I have given you great peace, joy and happiness because you have made this consecration. I have taught you that you are to renew this act of consecration each day. I constantly remind you that you are to pray each day for the grace to more and more live the consecration. I have taught you that your consecration to Me and My Mother means that you constantly surrender yourself to Us and to Our care. I have taught you that the more you surrender yourself to Me, the more I live in you, and through you and for you. I have taught you that My great love for you longs to draw you more deeply into My Heart. I have shown you that I wish your Mother Mary to place you there within My Heart, and that the more you dwell within her Heart, the more deeply she places you within My Heart. Dwelling within Our Hearts, the Holy Spirit fashions you more and more in My likeness. The Father thus looks upon you with greater favor and takes you more closely to Himself.

“Tell My people all these wondrous truths. I am Lord and Master and I desire all to listen to My words. (end of message)”



And what beautiful words those are, which Christ gives all, to us all regarding the consecration to His Heart and Mary's Heart.

I want to - after that message of Jesus telling us what consecration involves, I wish to single out a few aspects of the consecration, what it includes. One aspect of our consecration and especially the consecration which Our Lord has given us for Shepherds of Christ, one aspect of our consecration to Their Hearts is to realize that we are apostles and that we are called to go out into the world as we have heard in the rosary today, and other times to be the apostles of His love, of His love and His Mother's love, and thus to help bring about that great era of peace promised by Our Lord, Our Lady of Fatima in which love will just dominate. That's what it means when Our Lady says, "In the end," she says, "my Immaculate Heart will triumph." And along with that triumph of her Immaculate Heart will occur the Reign of the Sacred Heart. The Reign of the Sacred Heart and the triumph of the Immaculate Heart simply is a reign of love, a triumph of love and in that era there will be a type of love existent in the hearts of the members of the human family never known before. We will all be so united in love to the Father and the Holy Spirit through the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. And not only with Them, but with each other. What a glorious era we have to look forward to.

We are apostles. More and more as the Movement has gone on, Jesus is letting us know that, yes, we are supposed to pray. This is one of our primary duties in the chapters and elsewhere, to pray for priests and all others. But more and more He is telling us that now is the time to start to more and more move out from our chapters and to be apostles of His love, to help spread the Movement, to help spread the consecrations in the schools through the consecration cards, the Rosary Aves, both of which have the Imprimatur of the Cincinnati Archdiocese, to help spread all our materials, all our books and all the various rosaries, the rosary tapes. And you are called to do that.

In the beginning of the Movement, it was a relatively few people who were carrying the burden and carrying the Ministry on. We have entered a great new episode of the Movement, principally in that episode, principally centers itself around these meetings of the 13<sup>th</sup>. More and more people are realizing as they hear more and more the messages, more and more people in the Movement are hearing that Jesus is calling each one of us to be apostles of the Movement, to spread the Movement, to help implement the various ministries in all

ways possible, to help spread the chapter movements by starting new chapters. Just think if we have something like, I guess, 2500-3000 members in the chapters and the Apostles of the Eucharistic Heart of Jesus Movement here in this country and throughout the world-most of those, thus far, in this country.

But just think if each person would take it upon himself or herself to go all out to get one more new chapter formed. That's not impossible, I don't think that's asking something heroic. That would double our chapters; that would double our prayer power. And so much of the Movement, the success of it, depends upon the prayer power coming out of the chapters and the Apostles of the Eucharistic Heart of Jesus Movement. So He's calling all of us; and how admirably so many in the Movement are answering. I wish to single out-just because all of you know about the Florida apparition-four or five, six, I don't know how many now of our members from Rita's core group have gone down to the apparition site. One of our main members, Tom A., has a home there at St. Petersburg, and Clearwater is just a short distance from there. And they've been going down and staying in his house, and each day going over to the apparition site and handing out our materials, especially the rosary message tape, but other materials also. This is what Our Lord, Our Lady has asked us to do. And they've had phenomenal success. We can't keep enough materials down there. They just, the people are just so eager for it. But this is what. . .and they do it on their own time, they drive down, some of them spend three or four days, some a week and they come back. But what a marvelous example of their answering the call to the apostleship to which Jesus calls them in the Movement. And they're doing just a tremendous amount of good.

And by the way when I'm talking and as long as I'm talking about Florida I might read you part of that message of Our Lady. You have read it, no doubt if you'd gotten a copy of the picture with the message on the back. But for my own purposes I want to read that here and now. So Mary tells us, this is the message which Rita received on December the 19<sup>th</sup>:

**Mary speaks:** My dear children, I give to you, my Son, Jesus, born in a stable in Bethlehem on Christmas morn'. He is the Almighty God the Light of the world.

I appear to you, my children on a bank in Florida. You have made money your god! Do you know how cold are your hearts? You turn away from my Son, Jesus for your money.

Your money is your god.

I am Mary, your Mother. I do not appear as I once appeared to you.

When Rita got that message and when she gave it to me, both of us for a number of days thought that her number of apparitions was simply decreasing, but we both came to the conclusion; well Rita came to the conclusion and I followed after her, in agreement with her conclusion, Mary says, "I do not appear as I once appeared to you." She was saying apparently that, "I'm appearing to you in this new way, where the whole world can see me."

So many others' apparition sites have had their believers of course, but many, many people throughout the world have doubted all this talk about the various apparition sites of Mary. She says, "I do not appear as I once appeared to you." She is appearing on a bank for the whole world to see.

**Mary continues:**

"I am asking you today to circulate my message given on a tape on the Feast of Our Lady of Guadalupe, December 12, 1996. Please circulate this tape now."

That's one of the main things our apostles down in Florida are doing, handing out the tapes with this message.

**Mary continues:**

"Please circulate this tape now. Give it to as many people as you can. I am Mary, your Mother. Please circulate my Rosary Book."

She's referring to a book which Shepherds of Christ Publications came out right around Christmas time. Hopefully all of you have received it in the mail, Rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, as given to Rita. Now here's the point I want to make here and now. Notice how she links up the apparition site with the circulation of her Rosary Book, and we are circulating the book there. But to me, there's a very great phenomenon connected with the colors on the window, bank windows and the Rosary Book. And Rita herself pointed this out to me. Now this cover on this book-it was designed by Hal K. weeks and even months before the apparition of Our Lady on the bank in Florida. When did you start to design that Hal? (question asked to

Harold K.) Almost, two years ago. And the colors were already selected months ago, right? Well if you'll take the picture of the bank of the apparition of the bank on Florida, and this Rosary Book, you will notice that the colors are the same. To me, that's a miraculous confirmation of the fact that Our Lady is connecting the apparition site on the bank in Florida with the Shepherds of Christ Ministries in a special way with the rosaries. It's just phenomenal. You can check the colors out one by one. They're a little bit brighter on the book, but because of the photography involved I think you can see how they wouldn't be quite as bright on this. But check out the colors. They're the same on the Rosary Book and on this. And these colors, as I say, were picked by Hal months and months before the apparition. You can take it for what you want, but for me it's a miraculous confirmation of this message, that Our Lady chose those same colors which are on the front of her Rosary Book, to show the same colors relative to her apparition there on the bank in Florida.

Therefore, our Florida apostles are one of the many examples I could point out to you of how people in the Movement are more and more taking up the challenge, the invitation of Jesus and Mary to spread this Movement throughout the world. They have chosen the Shepherds of Christ Movement as a great instrument to help bring about the Fatima message. How privileged we are to be part of it, to be called to it. I believe, I've told you this before, at least some of you have heard me, I think this Movement is one of the greatest in the history of the Church. And I think history itself will bear that out. So how precious a gift each of us has been given by Our Lord in calling us to be members of this Movement.

Therefore, a very important aspect of our consecration to Their Hearts is to be apostles, to help spread all the ministries. Another aspect of our consecration is the idea of union. I think we're all very well aware how the consecration unites us to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, and through Them to the Father and the Holy Spirit. But perhaps we don't think often enough of that how it unites us with one another, in the Movement, in the Church, throughout the whole world. You cannot grow in union with God, Father, Son and Holy Spirit and Mary, without growing in union with all your neighbors. And this is the tough part. It's relatively easy to love Father, Son and Holy Spirit and Mary, isn't it? Three Persons in One God infinitely perfect and Mary a human person, perfect, free from all sin. It's easy to love the Triune

Persons and Mary, relatively speaking. But it's not all that easy to love each other all the time, isn't it? And yet that's what Jesus calls us to. Jesus literally died for each and every person. And no matter how unattractive a person is in their behavior, Jesus still died for that person. If He loved that person enough to die for that person, then certainly we have to love them, him or her, and especially within the Movement. Satan is violently attacking us, he will always try to cause division in the Movement. But if we are going to be examples - and we are called to that, to be examples to the whole Church and the whole world of what it's going to be like in the new era, when we all exist in such great loving union with each other in Christ. We are the forerunners of that. We're helping to prepare the way for that for the whole Church, for the whole world. Not only us, but we have been given a special mission for that. So we have to be united in love with each other, if we have differences, we work them out in love and in peace. We work them out in love and in peace. In one of the Blue Books, Jesus says, "The glass is either half-empty or it's half-full." I look at my neighbor, whether he or she is in the Movement or outside of it. I can either look at the half-empty part of the glass or the half-full part. I can either look at that person's faults and concentrate on them, or I can concentrate on the great goodness which is inherently theirs. If they are in the state of sanctifying grace, their soul is magnificently beautiful, despite the blemishes of their failings of their sins. When I look at a person, do I look at the half-empty part or the half-full part?

Everyday I ask you to pray for a growing unity in the Movement. What Our Lord has allowed us to accomplish so far in less than three years is just miraculous, I think it's just miraculous. The sign becomes ever and ever greater that He started this Movement, not me. I was just the instrument which He chose to head it up. He has given me so many beautiful people to help me do the Movement and that includes all of you. He has given you so many beautiful companions in the Movement. Let us concentrate on that part of it. This is the only way we're going to be models to the rest of the Church and the world, of the profound union that Our Lord calls us to, not only with Himself, but with each other.

Strength for all this, day after day, it's not easy to live this way, is it? But as I said in my homily, the great strength we have for that is the Eucharist. The power of the Eucharist is much greater than your faults or my faults or the faults of others in the Movement that surround you,

or the faults of others in your parish, or the rest of the Church and the world. He can give you the strength to arise above your own faults and the faults of others around you, and march forward in the most positive way towards this great new era. Oh what a gift the Eucharist is.

St. Julian Eymard, the founder of the Blessed Sacrament Fathers, who gave us such beautiful writings on the Eucharist, in one of his writings on the Eucharist he says:

"It is true also that the world does all in its power to prevent us from loving Jesus in the most Blessed Sacrament with a real and practical love, to prevent us from visiting Him and cripple the effects of His love. This world engrosses the attention of souls; it finds and enslaves them with external occupations in order to deter them from dwelling too long on the love of Jesus. It even fights directly against this practical love and represents it as optional, as practicable at most only in a convent. And the devil wages incessant warfare on our love for Jesus in the most Blessed Sacrament. He knows that Jesus is there, living and substantially present; that by Himself He is drawing souls and taking direct possession of them. The devil tries to efface the thought of the Eucharist in us, and the good impression made by it; for in his mind, that should decide the issue of the struggle." (That is if we give in to Jesus' desire to possess us in the Eucharist.) "And yet God is all love. This gentle Savior pleads with us from the Host: "Love Me as I have loved you; abide in My love! I came to cast the fire of love on the earth, and My most ardent desire is that it should set your hearts on fire." <sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup>St. Peter Eymard, "The Most Blessed Sacrament Is Not Loved!," as in *The Treasury of Catholic Wisdom*, Fr. John Hardon, S.J., ed.; Ignatius Press, p. 384.

Union amongst ourselves through our union with Jesus and Mary and Father and Holy Spirit. Each of you is so precious to Jesus. He has given each of you a very, very, very special gift, precious gift, in calling you to be involved in this Movement. Very early on in the Movement, it was July 31st of 1994, on the Feast of St. Ignatius, He often gives me very important messages on key feasts, and the Feast of St. Ignatius is a feast for Jesuits, Ignatius Loyola, the founder of the Jesuits. And He told me in that message that He would give great, great, great graces to those who join the Movement, and hope I'm sure, all of you who have been

in the Movement have experienced those great graces. In appreciation for the great graces Jesus has given you in the Movement, I ask you, with great joy and a great sense of responsibility and a great sense of privilege, to do what you can to implement the ministries of the Movement. No one else can do your role, can carry out your part. You are precious unique, no one exists like you now, no one ever has, no one ever will. It's you alone who can give Jesus the opportunity to do what He wants through your humanity to help spread the Movement. To the extent that you answer Jesus and give yourselves to Him, and work as time and energy permits, as your other duties permit to help spread the ministries, to that extent you give Him an opportunity which no one else can give Him, and to the extent that you hold back, to this extent He loses this opportunity which no one else can give Him.

A precious Savior who has done so much to each of us. Certainly He deserves our full loving response. As I kneel before the crucifix each day, either before a actual crucifix or one in my mind, let us ask ourselves those questions posed to us by Ignatius Loyola, "What have I done for Christ?" "What am I now doing for Christ?" "What ought I to do for Christ?"

## November 26, 2000 FEAST OF CHRIST THE KING

**Jesus:** Include the following in My Blue Rosary Book.

**Messenger:** "The King mounts His throne amid shouts of joy, alleluia!"  
God is the King and center of our lives.

We are His cohorts.

He lives in us.

May God rule on His throne.



There is such POWER IN THE MASS AND WE UNITE IN THIS HOLY SACRIFICE - even if we may not feel it - tremendous grace is being released when we go to Mass and unite in the Holy Sacrifice most fervently and love our God so deeply.

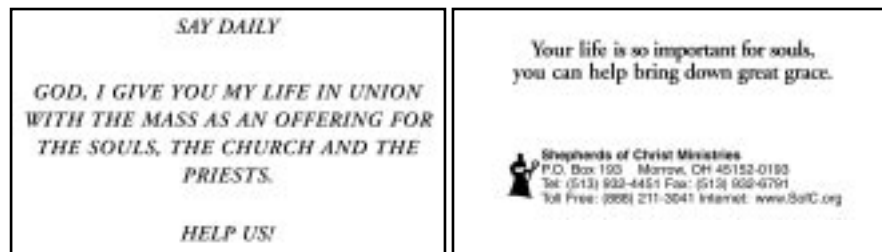
That is why I pray this way all day, I give my life to Him united in the Mass.

**Messenger:** I picture the Consecration of the Mass in my heart. There are Masses going on around the world all day. I unite so deeply to the Masses being celebrated around the world. I give myself to the pure and holy hearts of Jesus and Mary.

I pray united to the Mass at every moment of my life and I pray through the intercession of Our Lady of Clearwater.

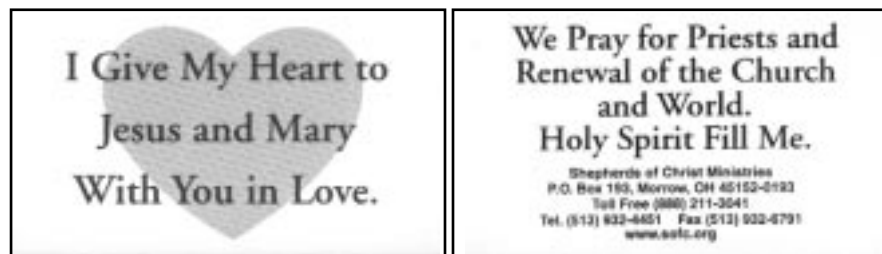


**Messenger:** Jesus and Mary want us to spread these cards. Jesus has promised great grace will be released to the earth for souls when we pray the prayer on the card.



**Messenger:** Please unite your lives to the Mass daily by saying the prayer.

Please spread these little cards to nursing homes, schools, etc.  
Also, spread this little card...



**Messenger:** ...so men will be joined in harmony in their hearts. This will help us to be in one mind and one heart.

I opened an old letter from Jesus before I got the *Blue Books* and He said: "I missed you not spending time with me. I missed our time together."

Jesus waits for us and wants us to spend intimate time with Him and write to Him.

The letter touched me so much, I could hear Him, the Son of God, tell me so sweetly how He missed me and wanted me to be with Him.

Hear Jesus say this to you, "I missed our time together."

I have been working real hard for Jesus, my spouse, but He wants time in all my work to just be a spouse to Him and tell Him I love Him and tell Him to help me and tell Him how dependent I am on Him.



Hear Jesus say, "I missed our time together."

Now think of how we get so uptight and nervous because we just are not staying close to Him while we work for Him, He is there, He is a person, He wants to be one with us while we are working, He wants us to rely on Him. We must hear the gentle, tender voice of our Savior. We do not have to be separate from Jesus while we work, We must stay united always to our spouse as we work for Him. We must keep this tender love relationship all day. He wants that. We can get so caught up in our work for Him, we leave Him out of our hearts. We are always connected to Him, we don't have to be afraid and anxious, just hear Him say:

"Stay connected in love to Me as you work and as you live. I am a faithful spouse, always with you. I missed our time together."

He is always loving us with burning love. I really need this. I need Him now. I want to do this work and still be so close to Him like a spouse in real deep love. I want to help save the souls He died for.

I need to work, it is God's will for me to work really hard to bring these messages to the world. I can't pray all day in Church or the message would not get delivered. I do my hour. I go to Mass. I try to pray every hour on the hour. I work hard to pray my rosaries every day and the yellow and red books and the morning offering, but all day I need to feel Jesus as a loving spouse with me as I am working on books and messages and doing my chores at home and serving my family.

Now I want to feel Jesus with me as the most attentive spouse as I do His work. Help me Jesus, help me to love myself, care for myself, love others, work to help bring souls to you. I love you so much.



I opened the *Blue Book* today at Mass and I got the message February 23, 1994, A City on a Hill Shines to the World.

### A City on a Hill Shines to the World - Excerpt

**Jesus:** I am the light of the world. A city on a hill will shine to the world. You at the Center will be this city when you are filled to the brim with the love of Jesus. What power, what might, to have each person a personal spouse of Jesus Christ! This is the light to the darkened world. The love of Jesus radiates from the very being of those who love Him. What light when all together are lifted by His love abounding deep within their breasts!



The following *Imprimatur* is for the Prayer for Union with Jesus and not the messages above or below.

### Prayer for Union with Jesus

Come to me, Lord, and possess my soul. Come into my heart and permeate my soul. Help me to sit in silence with You and let You work in my heart.

I am Yours to possess. I am Yours to use. I want to be selfless and only exist in You. Help me to spoon out all that is me and be an empty vessel ready to be filled by You. Help me to die to myself and live only for You. Use me as You will. Let me never draw my attention back to myself. I only want to operate as You do, dwelling within me.

I am Yours, Lord. I want to have my life in You. I want to do the will of the Father. Give me the strength to put aside the world and let You operate my very being. Help me to act as You desire. Strengthen me against the distractions of the devil to take me from Your work.

When I worry, I have taken my focus off of You and placed it on myself. Help me not to give in to the promptings of others to change what in my heart You are making very clear to me. I worship You, I adore You and I love You. Come and dwell in me now.

---

*Imprimatur:* Most Reverend Carl K. Moeddel,  
Vicar General and Auxiliary Bishop  
Archdiocese of Cincinnati



**Messenger:** Sing Song: *To Jesus Christ Our Sovereign King*

**Daily Message - June 30, 2000**

Given June 29, 2000 - during 6:20 prayers

**A MESSAGE FROM JESUS AND MARY**  
(Daily Message for the Feast of the Sacred Heart)



## DAILY MESSAGES

**Jesus :**

I desire the 6:20 format in the second Rosary Book that your Mother wished compiled.

It will follow directly as I indicated, in the February 23, 1999 daily message, putting together - the Jiffy Sheet, the *Holy Spirit Novena* Book and the Prayer Manual. All prayers will follow as the format goes. Scripture will be included at the end. Small updated sheets will always be available so that many can continue the prayers daily.

I am Jesus, the Savior of the world. This is a gift from Us, *Rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary*.

Your Mother wishes the original art work be used for the cover. The cover of this book will be blue, both back and front cover, including the binding.

Included in this book will be all songs, *Bring Me Souls*, *Our Lady of Clearwater* and *Jesus, I Want to Be With You*.

The cover must be blue.

It will be called *Rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, Volume 2*, but will include rosaries of varying lengths as you are directed. The pictures of



Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center windows must be included, Stations and the Seven Sorrows.

**Mary:** I am Mary, your Mother. I wish this to be compiled as soon as possible and ready for distribution, publication should be soon. I want this to be done with great beauty and from Tan or Banta depending upon the availability and funds. Your request to the people should be to help with this publication.

It will be most convenient to use this Rosary Book during the 6:20 prayers.

How to pray the rosary must be included.

Pictures of the building in Florida will be included.



**Mary:**

Very short and very long rosaries, rosaries of medium length will be contained in this book.

You may refer to this as my Rosary Book, blue in color.

I wish the Red Rosary Book to include the format as directed here for the 6:20 prayers. This will help all peoples praying these prayers and using the rosary meditations from Our Hearts.

I am Mary, your Mother. I love you so much.

I want you to pray the rosary.

Advertisements for all books, tapes and publications for the school rosary program should be included in the back of the book.

Directions given to all my sites and the sale of image rosaries must be made available. I wish an order form to be placed there for this purpose.

I love you.

This is a gift We give to you in honor of Our special Feasts, June 30, 2000, Feast of the Sacred Heart, July 1, 2000, Feast of the Immaculate Heart

of Mary. Amen.

May God bless you abundantly.

I am Mary, your Mother, Mother of all.



**Mary:**

This message needs to be in the book.

---

### *Daily Message - July 5, 2000*

**Rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, begun July 5, 1994**

**Messenger:** God is in control!!

When we do things, there is a result, so we plan and try our best to do all that we can right.

What we fail to recognize many times is the hand of God working in our lives.

We pray to Him and we must trust in His loving goodness.

**TRUST IN GOD.**

**Jesus:** I do not wish to spend the whole message today unveiling the workings of the evil one in your lives. There are top of the mountain messages, where I take you to the summit of the mountain and open a door for you and reveal about My love. There are messages dealing with the devil, who like a thief in the night comes and sows weeds in the field with the good seed. There are directions I give to you teaching you how to pray, directions I give for the Movement. I write for My Church and My world. My Mother writes as a mother helping her little children to grow in the spiritual life teaching them about God, teaching them how to pray, teaching them about love and warning them of upcoming



problems. My Mother tells you as her little children what is right and wrong. Her wish is that you please God and that you grow in the spiritual life so you are with God forever for all eternity.

I write for the priests and the religious to guide them in their calling, I write that the faithful in My Church will live as the brides of Christ. I write about My Church and the Sacraments, especially the Mass. I write about Myself, My Mother and I have given you insights into Our lives, directing the young and the old, the married and the single in the religious life. Do you see the wide spectrum of this renewal? The meditations on the rosary, the books of meditations for little people, children, elderly, apostles, servants, handmaids, parents, priests are teachings from Our Hearts for the Church and the world.

I come with a Heart dripping with Blood, I look at you, in the eyes, My faithful soul and I clearly say in these messages "I love you, I love you so much and I want the world to be as the Father intended from the beginning."

I am God. You do not know the sacrifice of many to get this message to you every day. A life's dedication of a body of people that I may speak every day to you. I beg you to pray for them, pray for them, for Satan hates these messages unveiling his workings and opening up heaven-like glimpses. These are messages from heaven for all My people, from My Heart and the Heart of My Mother. I love My Mother so much and I want you to honor and love her and realize the gift the Father has given to you.

These messages are about love, some messages are from your Father and these should be studied. He is the Creator, the One Who made you and loves you so much, your Father, a heavenly Father of such love. And now I tell you a story. Some stories take you to the top of the mountain and there your eyes are opened and you see within your heart and soul.

Oh, to know more about your God can set your heart on fire and help to satisfy that craving within you to know Him. Through baptism your knowing and loving capacity is heightened to share in My knowing and loving capacity in a special way. I am Divine, you are human. I elevated your human nature with My divine grace.

The Holy Spirit enlightens you, especially when you go to the Eucharist and pray the rosary. The presence of God when you receive Me in the Eucharist in My Divinity and humanity can fill your heart and soul with My grace and you can see most profoundly. When you pray

the rosary, the Holy Spirit works in the Heart of Mary to enlighten you, if you pray with a holy heart and ask for enlightenment and grace.

### **John 17: 11-26**

I am no longer in the world,  
but they are in the world,  
and I am coming to you.  
Holy Father,  
keep those you have given me  
true to your name,  
so that they may be one like us.  
While I was with them,  
I kept those you had given me  
true to your name.  
I have watched over them  
and not one is lost  
except one who was destined to be lost,  
and this was to fulfil the scriptures.  
But now I am coming to you  
and I say these things in the world  
to share my joy with them to the full.  
I passed your word on to them,  
and the world hated them,  
because they belong to the world  
no more than I belong to the world.  
I am not asking you  
to remove them from the world,  
but to protect them from the Evil One.  
They do not belong to the world  
any more than I belong to the world.  
Consecrate them in the truth;  
your word is truth.  
As you sent me into the world,  
I have sent them into the world,  
and for their sake I consecrate myself  
so that they too  
may be consecrated in truth.  
I pray not only for these  
but also for those

who through their teaching  
 will come to believe in me.  
 May they all be one,  
 just as, Father, you are in me  
     and I am in you,  
 so that they also may be in us,  
 so that the world may believe  
 it was you who sent me.  
 I have given them the glory  
     you gave to me,  
 that they may be one as we are one.  
 With me in them and you in me,  
 may they be so perfected in unity  
 that the world will recognise  
     that it was you who sent me  
 and that you have loved them  
 as you have loved me.

Father,  
 I want those you have given me  
 to be with me where I am,  
 so that they may always see my glory  
 which you have given me  
 because you loved me  
 before the foundation of the world.

Father, Upright One,  
 the world has not known you,  
 but I have known you,  
 and these have known  
 that you have sent me.  
 I have made your name known to them  
 and will continue to make it known,  
 so that the love with which you loved me  
     may be in them,  
 and so that I may be in them.

**Jesus:** Look at the windows from Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center when you pray the rosary, great grace is given.

**Annunciation**1<sup>st</sup> Joyful  
Mystery**Visitation**2<sup>nd</sup> Joyful  
Mystery**Nativity**3<sup>rd</sup> Joyful  
Mystery**Presentation**4<sup>th</sup> Joyful  
Mystery**Finding of Jesus  
in the Temple**5<sup>th</sup> Joyful  
Mystery**Agony in the  
Garden**1<sup>st</sup> Sorrowful  
Mystery**Scourging  
at the Pillar**2<sup>nd</sup> Sorrowful  
Mystery**Crowning with  
Thorns**3<sup>rd</sup> Sorrowful  
Mystery**Carrying of  
the Cross**4<sup>th</sup> Sorrowful  
Mystery**Crucifixion**5<sup>th</sup> Sorrowful  
Mystery**Resurrection**1<sup>st</sup> Glorious  
Mystery**Ascension**2<sup>nd</sup> Glorious  
Mystery**Descent of the  
Holy Spirit**3<sup>rd</sup> Glorious  
Mystery**Assumption**4<sup>th</sup> Glorious  
Mystery**Coronation  
of Mary**5<sup>th</sup> Glorious  
Mystery

**Jesus:** And so here is My story. Do you like to play games? You must follow the rules when you play games. The winner must follow the rules, or he has to quit the game, or is penalized. The game I give you is life. It is played on a board and the board has the 15 mysteries of the rosary. You live these mysteries in your lives. The incarnation goes on in you, and you are meant to be formed more and more in My image. I give you the gift of baptism, I elevate your human capabilities to share in the divine activities of knowing and loving.

I am a good God. I speak to children. So many men have run away with their intellectual whims and theories. They forget their hearts and the action of God enlightening the soul to have deeper insights into the Divine Mysteries.

I use a fruit in the garden, a simple apple, but the rule of the one in charge says, "do not eat of the forbidden fruit." I use a garden, simple things for My children to understand. Elizabeth refers to the Son of God as a fruit, I am the FIRST FRUITS of the garden. God gives you a free will. The rules of the game are you must follow the Father's will.

### 1 Corinthians 15: 20-28

In fact, however, Christ has been raised from the dead, as the first-fruits of all who have fallen asleep. As it was by one man that death came, so through one man has come the resurrection of the dead. Just as all die in Adam, so in Christ all will be brought to life; but all of them in their proper order: Christ the first-fruits, and next, at his coming, those who belong to him. After that will come the end, when he will hand over the kingdom to God the Father, having abolished every principality, every ruling force and power. For he is to be king *until he has made* his enemies his footstool, and the last of the enemies to be done away with is death, for *he has put all things under his feet*. But when it is said everything is subjected, this obviously cannot include the One who subjected everything to him. When everything has been subjected to him, then the Son himself will be subjected to the One who has subjected everything to him, so that God may be all in all.

**Jesus:** Eve disobeys the Father's will. How many today on the surface of the earth play as if no one is over them? They think they can find all the answers in the world and inside themselves

The truth is given in My Word and the Commandments. I give you

My Church. The Church was instituted by Me. I made Peter the Rock. The individual is the creature, he must live by the rules of the Creator.

I am the Son of God, the Son of Man, I come to show man how to be a son of God. In the garden, I saw all the sin, I sweat My Blood for the willfulness.

It is easy to see, men try and try to do what Eve did over and over again. They don't want to obey the Father. It is obedience God wants.

The plan of the Father is given clearly in the rosary that you must do the Father's will, that is how I the Son of God lived.

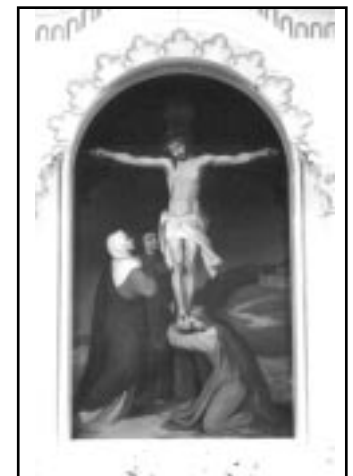
**Mary:** The Father sends the Son in the garden to show man how to be a son of God. Jesus sweats Blood in the garden doing God's will.

When you look at the mysteries of the rosary, you see Jesus is beaten by men when He is doing the Father's will. I did the will of the Father. Jesus did the will of the Father.

Many try to make up their own rules, they tell themselves they can follow their own rules and they do not have to obey God.

From meditating on the Sorrowful Mysteries, the message of Jesus in the garden, Jesus at the pillar, Jesus crowned with thorns, Jesus carrying His cross, Jesus crucified on the cross, tells you Jesus obeyed the Father's will. He was the new Adam in the garden. The message of the Son of God, teaching men to be sons of God, is that He obeyed the Father's will to His death on the cross.

The Son of God endured anything to please the Father. He was whipped, beaten, crowned with thorns, made to carry the heavy cross and crucified doing the will of God. Jesus' focus was doing God's will despite the cost.



**Mary:** Now I tell you, children, you have a free will and you play on the surface of the earth and I watch you and I tell you, you must obey the Father's will.

A prayer for the children - my rosary.

Glory Be.

Our Father.

Hail Mary.

Study the words of the Our Father.

Say the Apostles Creed. Say the Hail Holy Queen and "Remember, most gracious Virgin Mary----."

Blessed is the **FRUIT** of thy womb, Jesus.

Jesus is the first fruit.

HE IS MY FIRSTBORN.

YOU ARE MY CHILDREN.

THE INCARNATION GOES ON IN YOU.

THIS IS MY TEACHING IN THE ROSARY.

Jesus wore a crown of sharp thorns.

Will you wear a crown of victory, little olive leaves woven on your head?

Jesus carried the tree on His back.

The game of life continues.

The Father looks down.

He sees who play their own games.

He sees those who do their own will.

God is over all things.

How can you play the games of the Creator and leave Him out? Little, willful pieces that play the game are headed for the pit, headed for destruction.

The tree was planted near the garden of the new tomb. The Son of God, Son of Man hung on the tree of life. Jesus did His Father's will to His death. Jesus paid for your sins with His precious Blood.

The rosary teaches you so many things, my children. You see a barren earth, and He gives you barren women in the Bible who bear fruit. The barren Elizabeth brings forth John in her old age, for nothing is impossible with God.

Near the place where Jesus was crucified was a new tomb in a garden. Jesus was put in the earth there. Jesus came forth victorious. The sons of the earth must die to many things.

Jesus gives you the Prayer for Union with Jesus

The following *Imprimatur* is for the Prayer for Union with Jesus and not the message above or below.

## Prayer for Union with Jesus

Come to me, Lord, and possess my soul. Come into my heart and permeate my soul. Help me to sit in silence with You and let You work in my heart.

I am Yours to possess. I am Yours to use. I want to be selfless and only exist in You. Help me to spoon out all that is me and be an empty vessel ready to be filled by You. Help me to die to myself and live only for You. Use me as You will. Let me never draw my attention back to myself. I only want to operate as You do, dwelling within me.

I am Yours, Lord. I want to have my life in You. I want to do the will of the Father. Give me the strength to put aside the world and let You operate my very being. Help me to act as You desire. Strengthen me against the distractions of the devil to take me from Your work.

When I worry, I have taken my focus off of You and placed it on myself. Help me not to give in to the promptings of others to change what in my heart You are making very clear to me. I worship You, I adore You and I love You. Come and dwell in me now.

-*God's Blue Book*, January 17, 1994

*Imprimatur*: Most Reverend Carl K. Moeddel,  
Vicar General and Auxiliary Bishop  
Archdiocese of Cincinnati




---

## Glorious Mysteries

Jesus, the New Adam, comes forth victorious from the tomb.

Jesus gives the Apostles power.

Jesus institutes the Church.

Jesus leaves the Apostles behind to carry out the work He began.

Jesus will work strongly on the earth through His Apostles in His Church.

Jesus gives the Apostles power to forgive sins.

They are given the authority to administer the Sacraments. The priests are given authority to baptize, forgive sins and change bread and wine into the Body and Blood of Jesus Christ.

In the end things must be according to His will.

Do you want to follow Jesus or do you want to be on the top and do your own will?

**The Son of God  
rose victorious.**

**Jesus ascends into heaven and leaves  
behind the Apostles to carry out His work.**



Jesus acts in the Church.

Jesus sent the Holy Spirit.

Jesus left me to be with the Apostles.

The Holy Spirit gave the Apostles great grace to build up the Church.

The Holy Spirit works in the Church today.

**I was taken up to heaven,  
body and soul.**

**I am crowned Queen of  
Heaven and Earth**



### **Revelation 11: 19**

Then the sanctuary of God in heaven opened, and the ark of the covenant could be seen inside it. Then came flashes of lightning, peals of thunder and an earthquake and violent hail.

### **Revelation 12: 1-2**

Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman, robed with the sun, standing on the moon, and on her head a crown of twelve stars. She was pregnant, and in labour, crying aloud in the pangs of childbirth.

**Mary:** At a certain point willfulness will be stamped out, and all that will remain will be the fruit of heaven.

---

### **Excerpt from October 7, 1999 daily message**

**Messenger:** The day of the flood at Falmouth our Lord said, all that would remain would be the fruit of heaven.

And so I quote from March 3, 1997:

### **March 3, 1997 Message**

#### **Day Falmouth Flooded Early Morning**

**Jesus:** Oh, the waters will run and the earth will shake and you will suffer and suffer and work your own plan and say it happened before, it is not a sign from God - it is a phenomenon, a happening, no reason to take notice.

And I will shake you on your tree and you will fall to the ground as rotten fruit and all that will remain will be the fruit of heaven.

(End of Excerpt from October 7, 1999 daily message)

---

**Messenger:** Christ is the first fruit.

The children of the earth will realize they are Mary's children.

**Mary:** I wish this message given July 5, 2000, in the front of my Blue Rosary Book with the rainbow and rose.

**Jesus:** The rosary tells you many things about Me and My Mother. I see the willful ones trying to be in charge.

Mary calls out to them.



### Daily Message - February 23, 1999

**Jesus:** I ask My Shepherds of Christ apostles and as many as possible to pray in this way for this novena praying for the special coming of the Holy Spirit.

Think of yourselves as My spouse dwelling in Our pure and holy Hearts united to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.

**FOR THIS NOVENA:**

I ask you to gather at 6:20 every evening.

I ask you to recognize yourself as a body and realize others are praying with you at 6:20 p.m.

I STRESS it is important for as many as possible to pray at 6:20 p.m. If you cannot pray at 6:20 p.m., I ask you to stop if possible and reflect as I will indicate later, but as many as possible are asked to pray. You are a body praying. You must feel this unity praying to your God as the people of My Movement, the Church and the world. You are gathered in one place, the world dwelling in the Hearts of Jesus and Mary.

Begin the novena February 25, 1999, this will continue until I tell you to stop.

It will be important to notify as many as possible by phone of the beginning of this novena. If you have not been notified you must begin whenever you become aware of this novena.

It will follow as indicated:

## Holy Spirit Novena Chart

Find today's date below, all dates are for the year 1999, then determine the Day, 1 through 9, and period, I or II, then follow the Holy Spirit Novena for the given day and period.

Day:	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
Period I	2/25	26	27	28	3/1	2	3	4	5
II	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
Period I	15	16	17*	18	19*	20	21	22	23
II	24	25*	26*	27	28*	29*	30*	31*	4/1*
Period I	2*	3*	4*	5	6	7	8	9	10
II	11*	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19
Period I	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28
II	29	30	5/1	2	3	4	5	6	7
Period I	8	9	10	11	12	13*	14	15	16
II	17	18	19	20	21	22	23*	24	25
Period I	26	27	28	29	30*	31*	6/1	2	3
II	4	5	6*	7	8	9	10*	11*	12*

\* Feast Days and Special Days: (see dates above)

- March 17, 1999, St. Patrick, a 17's DATE
- March 19, 1999, St. Joseph
- March 25, 1999, Annunciation of the Lord
- March 26, 1999, Anniversary of Great Vision
- March 28-April 3, 1999, Palm Sunday (March 28)
- Holy Thursday (April 1)
- Good Friday (April 2) FIRST FRIDAY
- Holy Saturday (April 3) FIRST SATURDAY
- April 4, 1999, Easter Sunday
- April 11, 1999, Divine Mercy Sunday
- May 13, 1999, is a special day - the Ascension of the Lord
- May 23, 1999, Pentecost Sunday
- May 30, 1999, Holy Trinity
- May 31, 1999, Visitation of the Virgin Mary to Elizabeth
- (Father Carter's message about Shepherds of Christ)
- June 6, 1999, The Body and Blood of Christ
- June 10, 1999, Father Carter's ordination anniversary
- June 11, 1999, Feast of the Sacred Heart of Jesus
- June 12, 1999, Feast of the Immaculate Heart of Mary
- June 13, 1999, St. Anthony

All Sundays are important.

All 5<sup>th</sup>s, 13<sup>th</sup>s, and 17<sup>th</sup>s are important.

All First Fridays and First Saturdays are important.

**Jesus:** The Florida Center will pray non-stop this way until I direct differently. I also ask the Morrow Center to pray uninterruptedly which means someone should be there every night. China will pray every day in China at 6:20 p.m. except on Sundays. They are asked to pray at 6:20 p.m. if possible in the car.

This day of holy prayer on Sunday by My handmaids of China will please Me very much.

**Think of being united with all others praying as a body, as were the Apostles at Pentecost. Pray for the special coming of the Holy Spirit. Think of yourself as My spouse dwelling in the pure Heart of Mary and in My Sacred Heart. Feel the deep union of your hearts in Me.**

Begin by singing, *Come Holy Ghost* (verse 1).

1. Say, "I want to make a Spiritual Communion."
2. "I give my heart to Jesus and Mary with you in love." (This will unite you in Our Hearts.)
3. Cast out Satan: "We cast Satan into the fires of hell, far from us, our families, our Movement, the Church and the world in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit."
4. Begin the Holy Spirit Novena, say all prayers.
5. After the novena, read the appropriate meditation. For example: period 1, day 1; period 1, day 2; etc. This will continue until further indicated.
  - It is enormously important that you feel as a body praying together, asking for the special coming of the Holy Spirit.
6. After the meditation say: "We consecrate the Movement, the Church and the world to the Sacred Heart of Jesus and to the Immaculate Heart of Mary."
7. Ask that the Blood of Jesus be spread on the Movement, the Church and the world.
8. Begin the 6:30 p.m. prayer service as usual. **Jesus:** I ask you to print here the format used in Florida for the 6:30 p.m. prayer service.

### 6:30 p. m. Prayer Service

(as from the October 17, 1998 Daily Message)

1. You are to begin praying:  
Dear Father in the name of Your Son Jesus, in the Holy Spirit, through the powerful intercession of the Virgin Mary, with all the

angels and the saints and the souls in purgatory, we join in one mind and one heart and ask the Holy Spirit to come to all the world in a special way, especially to our priests. We pray all prayers for the priests and the renewal of the Church and the world and for the Shepherds of Christ intentions. By the precious Body and Blood of Jesus we cast out Satan far from this place, our families, the Shepherds of Christ Movement, the Church and the world. We ask the Blood of Jesus be spread on us, the Shepherds of Christ Movement, the Church and the world. We beg for grace and mercy for the world and wish to make reparation to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. We give our hearts to Jesus and Mary with all gathered here in love. We wish to be forgiven for offending one another. We love You God, help us.

2. Sing *A Song from Jesus*.
3. Then begin the prayers of the Good Shepherd (Shepherds of Christ Prayer Manual).
4. Then I ask you to sing The Rosary song and begin the rosary. I wish if possible that you use the Rosary Books and the Rosary Aves, but the important thing is to pray the prayers and the rosary at 6:30 p.m., if possible. (Rosary mysteries need to be according to the Rosary Novena.)
5. Read the Ten Commandments.
6. Read the Daily Message for the day.

**Jesus:** If it is impossible for some apostles to follow this schedule at certain times, I ask them to stop at 6:30 p.m., give their hearts to Jesus and Mary with everyone in love, ask for the special coming of the Holy Spirit and ask for grace for the priests, and the renewal of the Church and the world. If time permits, consecrate the Movement, the Church and the world to the Sacred Heart of Jesus and the Immaculate Heart of Mary and ask that the Blood of Jesus be spread on the Movement, the Church and the world.

I ask the apostles that cannot pray as indicated on certain days of the novena at 6:20 p.m. to:

1. Say the Holy Spirit Novena during the day and include the intentions as indicated.
2. Say the Shepherds of Christ Prayers and the appropriate mysteries of the rosary.

On February 25, 1999, begin the Joyful Mysteries. On Thursday, China and Florida must listen to the appropriate mysteries. I wish them strictly to follow the Rosary Novena and all others to follow the appro-



priate mysteries on the appropriate day.

Some have not followed the appropriate day as was indicated for the Rosary Novena so I ask that on February 25, 1999, you begin this schedule for the Rosary Novena. All must follow directly everyday. Rosaries on Sunday afternoons will be out of the scheduled order to accommodate Florida and China on Thursday nights. Therefore you must say the appropriate mysteries on Sunday at 6:20 p.m. if possible.

I ask you as a body to pray the Rosary Novena as follows:

### Rosary Novena Chart

Perpetual 27 days in petition, and 27 days more in thanksgiving, starting from February 25, 1999.

Petitions: For all the Shepherds of Christ intentions and all your personal intentions.

Mysteries: J = **Joyful**, S = **Sorrowful**, G = **Glorious** (for the dates in the corresponding column)

Day:	1-J	2-S	3-G	4-J	5-S	6-G	7-J	8-S	9-G
Petition	2/25	26	27	28	3/1	2	3	4	5
	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14
	15	16	17*	18	19*	20	21	22	23
Thanksgiving	24	25*	26*	27	28*	29*	30*	31*	4/1*
	2*	3*	4*	5	6	7	8	9	10
	11*	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19
Petition	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28
	29	30	5/1	2	3	4	5	6	7
	8	9	10	11	12	13*	14	15	16
Thanksgiving	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25
	26	27	28	29	30*	31*	6/1	2	3
	4	5	6*	7	8	9	10*	11*	12*

\* Feast Days and Special Days: (see dates above)

- March 17, 1999, St. Patrick, a 17's DATE
- March 19, 1999, St. Joseph
- March 25, 1999, Annunciation of the Lord
- March 26, 1999, Anniversary of Great Vision
- March 28-April 3, 1999, Palm Sunday (March 28)
- Holy Thursday (April 1)
- Good Friday (April 2) FIRST FRIDAY
- Holy Saturday (April 3) FIRST SATURDAY
- April 4, 1999, Easter Sunday

- April 11, 1999, Divine Mercy Sunday
- May 13, 1999, is a special day - the Ascension of the Lord
- May 23, 1999, Pentecost Sunday
- May 30, 1999, Holy Trinity
- May 31, 1999, Visitation of the Virgin Mary to Elizabeth (Father Carter's message about Shepherds of Christ)
- June 6, 1999, The Body and Blood of Christ
- June 10, 1999, Father Carter's ordination anniversary
- June 11, 1999, Feast of the Sacred Heart of Jesus
- June 12, 1999, Feast of the Immaculate Heart of Mary
- June 13, 1999, St. Anthony

All Sundays are important.

All 5<sup>th</sup>s, 13<sup>th</sup>s, and 17<sup>th</sup>s are important.

All First Fridays and First Saturdays are important.

**Jesus:** I ask that all apostles adhere fervently to this novena. This is for all intentions of the Shepherds of Christ including intentions given to Father Carter, John and the list I give to My messenger.

I ask all apostles to fervently say the Holy Spirit Novena daily and the Shepherds of Christ Prayers.

This message is for My apostles in the Shepherds of Christ and others wishing to follow it.

It is important you stay united every day in your Morning Offering and see yourselves as one body pleading for the Church and the world and the priests. Consecrate the hearts of all in the Movement, the Church and the world to the Sacred Heart and Immaculate Heart of Mary and pray that the Blood of Jesus will be spread on the Movement, Church and the world all through the day.

Cast the devil into hell and pray to the angels, especially St. Michael and your guardian angels, to protect you.

Guard this message, circulate it to the whole Movement by mail and by fax as soon as possible.

Phone coordinators should call beginning today.

Please print the Holy Spirit Novena here once again and see to the printing of the Holy Spirit Novena booklet immediately. Often sing the song, *Come Holy Spirit* and *A Song from Jesus*. Sing, My shepherds, sing. We love you to sing the old songs, especially *Holy God, We Praise Thy Name*.

*Note: The Holy Spirit Novena can be found in the end sections of this book.*



## ROSARY CHAPEL WINDOWS

### Importance of the Windows

The Father has a plan for each one of us. He intends us to love God with our whole heart, our whole soul, our whole being. Each person is an important thread in the tapestry in the work of the salvation of mankind.

The Father gives us special gifts and talents and loves us, His precious creations. Jesus loves us so much He gave His life for us!

The Rosary is the lives of Jesus and Mary, Their love for us.

The Rosary Chapel at Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Chapel in Norwood, Ohio is part of His plan for the salvation of mankind. I received most of the rosaries at Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center. Jesus told me the windows were part of His plan. As I sat in the Rosary Chapel, Jesus revealed many insights into the mysteries of His life and His Mother's life. These mysteries will be revealed in more detail in future volumes. As requested by Jesus, pictures of these windows are included here. As you meditate on the mysteries of the Rosary, the lives of Jesus and Mary will come alive in your hearts.

The Rosary Chapel and the windows give me such joy. I see Their lives, alive, in these windows. Jesus said many miracles will happen in this chapel when He is in the tabernacle and we pray the rosary there. I love the rosary so much. I love Jesus and Mary, and I thank Them for this great gift from Their Hearts.

*November 5, 1996*

*Before the Exposed Eucharist*

Jesus told me He wanted this explanation in the Rosary Book.

The Father has told me that His plan will unfold despite all resistance. We are to carry out the life, death and resurrection of Jesus in our lives. We must meditate on the lives of Jesus and Mary to live His life.

It will become so difficult before the era of peace. One way that we will stay focused on Him is to meditate on His life as we pray the rosary.

Mary told St. Dominic that the rosary and the scapular will be great instruments in the salvation of the world.

Satan presses on our minds. We must discipline our thoughts. We must focus on God and not give into Satan who is constantly trying to torment our minds.

This is why Mary has asked us to pray three rosaries a day. We are constantly, all through the day, turning our thoughts to the mysteries of their lives. It is hard to get the three rosaries in, but by praying them, we are meditating on Christ's life. We cannot pray three rosaries fervently and not stay focused on Christ.

### About the Windows

The windows are very important to this plan of the Father. He wants people to go from window to window and pray at each window the mysteries of the rosary.

The Annunciation is across from the Assumption. We see the plan of the Father unfold in the life of Mary from the greeting of the angel Gabriel until she is taken up, body and soul, into heaven.

Do we not see that this is the same plan of the Father unfolding in our life? We struggle, we are joyful, we do ordinary things. We sometimes feel as if we are carrying a cross and falling to the ground. We are persecuted and we feel we are being crowned with thorns, but there is always the resurrection when we experience His life deeper and deeper and we know He lives.

The windows show the lives of Jesus and Mary. As we walk from window to window we watch our spiritual life unfold in Him. Each window and its location are part of the Father's Plan. He wants people to pray the rosary and walk, as Christ walked, and live His life in our life.

The Annunciation is opposite the Assumption and so the Father's plan unfolds in our lives from our conception in our mother's womb to our death when we too, hopefully, will be taken into heaven.

We see the Visitation. Mary goes to share the good news with one person, her cousin Elizabeth.

The window opposite shows the Descent of the Holy Spirit on the Apostles. The Apostles are sent out to share the good news to the world. We are His modern-day apostles, sharing the good news, the message of His love and His life to the world. We too are sent by the Holy Spirit and Mary our Mother is forever with us.

We see Jesus, the little Shepherd, born, surrounded by little sheep. Even as a little Child, He is the Chief Shepherd of the Flock.

Across from this window is the Ascension into Heaven. We see Jesus going into heaven and leaving His shepherds behind to carry out His work. He came to show us the way. He came as a Baby to give love and He ascends into heaven, leaving us to give His love to others.

We see the Presentation in the Temple. Simeon blessed them and said to Mary, His mother: 'Look, he is destined for the fall and for the rise of many in Israel, destined to be a sign that is opposed— and a sword will pierce your soul too.' (Lk 2:34-35). This window is opposite the Resurrection. Once we encounter Christ we are never the same. We can choose life or death.

The Resurrection window is right next to the Crucifixion. I love these two windows. I see Jesus, battered and bruised, bloodied and dead for love of me and I see Him at the next window, radiant and glistening in glory, victorious. Oh, how I love these two windows! Our whole life, a constant dying and rising in Him.

We see the joy of young Mary as she brings her Son to present Him to the Father. The news of Simeon is a sword in her heart. He tells her of the sufferings to come. We see the death and resurrection in the windows across the Chapel. We see a baby-in-arms. We know the prophesy given; the prophesy is fulfilled. We see the crucified and resurrected Christ in the windows opposite the Presentation.

We see the Child Jesus in the temple. We know of the separation between Jesus and Mary. Across from this window we see the Crucifixion. From the prophesy of Simeon Mary knew of the sufferings to come. She had a constant ache in her Heart. Jesus and Mary both shared this secret deep in Their Hearts. Her Heart was so joined to His from the first moment of conception. This separation between Jesus and Mary was a foreshadowing of the separation to come. We see the loss of the Child Jesus in the temple and the window opposite is that separation between Jesus and Mary by His death on the cross. Next to His death is the Resurrection. He was lost for three days in the temple, He was locked in the tomb for three days, but He rose on the third day.

Mary's Heart is so closely connected to the Heart of Christ. His

Heart was formed in her body through the power of the Holy Spirit. It is through this pierced Heart the life in the Church flows.

Mary gave Him His life through her body. He gives us His Divine Life through this Heart, formed in her body. Divine Life flows from the Father, in the Holy Spirit, through the pierced Heart of Jesus, through Mary's heart to us.

If we walk these windows we see the close connection between Jesus and Mary. His Heart is within her body for the first two mysteries. Although she is a separate body, when He is born, He receives His food from Mary's breast. In the fourth window, she is still providing Him with His food.

It is through Mary we receive His life.

In the back of the Chapel are the Sorrowful Mysteries. It is through His immense suffering that we realize more fully His overwhelming love for us. In His Divine Knowing, He knew all the anguish and suffering that He would undergo. Because of His great love for us He accepted the Will of the Father and suffered immense torture to His death on the cross. It is a great experience to view all five mysteries together for we see His willingness to suffer for love of us.

In praying the rosary, all through our walk we are seeing the compliance of Jesus and Mary to the Will of the Father. He is bound in a baby body. He is tied at the pillar. He is nailed on a cross. He always complied to the Father's Will.

We see how Mary complies to the Will of the Father. She says "yes" in every window. She says "yes" to the angel. She says "yes" to His birth. He was born in such poverty. She says "yes" to the prophesy of Simeon, carrying the great suffering within her pure Heart. She says "yes" when she stands beneath the cross and watches Jesus die. She says "yes" at the Resurrection, at the Ascension, and at the Descent of the Holy Spirit. Her reward is that she is taken into heaven, body and soul, and in the final window, which is separate, she is crowned Queen of Heaven and Earth.

Oh, the beatific vision when we are wrapped with Love itself, we will exist completely in Him, when there is no time, no fear. Oh, the glory that awaits us for serving the Lord, we will be united with God Himself and completely satisfied! In praying the rosary, His life lives in our life. He no longer walks the earth; He lives in us. As we walk, as we talk, as we love, we carry Christ alive within us in this world today. Mary carried the Child Jesus in her womb. We carry His life within us. Oh, that we would walk as He wills us to walk!

The Incarnation goes on. We are constantly being formed within the womb of Mary through the Holy Spirit to be more and more like Christ. This is our spiritual journey to our glory!

The first ten windows show Jesus and Mary as they walked the earth. His divinity is hidden all through His Passion, but the glory shines forth in the Glorious Mysteries. Christ rises from the dead and ascends into heaven. The Holy Spirit comes and sends His apostles out with the good news. Mary is taken into heaven and crowned Queen.

We walk the earth. We do not see the glory. Heaven and hell are realities. I cry when I meditate on the Resurrection. No matter how hard it seems here, I know that He is risen. He is alive and the victory is won.

Mary appeared almost every day for fourteen months at Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center. God has chosen Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center as a special place. It is Mary's house. Divinity has contacted man there with these revelations. Many of my experiences, visions and messages were received there. *God's Blue Books* and *Rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary* are important messages from God to help bring about the reign of the Sacred Heart and the triumph of the Immaculate Heart of Mary. Jesus and Mary wish all to pray and walk the rosary in the Rosary Chapel.

Jesus is using the Shepherds of Christ Movement in a powerful way to renew the Church and the world. This chosen instrument of Our Lord will greatly bring about the completion of the Fatima message. He has called His special apostles in the Shepherds of Christ Movement, under the direction of Fr. Edward Carter, S.J., spiritual director and founder of the Shepherds of Christ Movement, to go into the churches, schools and families to spread the consecration to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary.

Available are all of the materials that He has given to help bring about this renewal. By contacting Shepherds of Christ Ministries, you can receive information that will help you to carry out Their request. Jesus is encouraging His special apostles to contact priests and ask them if they are receiving the priestly newsletter *Shepherds of Christ*. He is asking His apostles to set up prayer chapters, centered in consecration, in churches, schools, meeting places and homes. It is in consecration that we will comply with Our Lady's request made at Fatima.

May the Sacred Heart of Jesus reign and the Immaculate Heart of Mary triumph!

Mary said until a sufficient number have consecrated their hearts

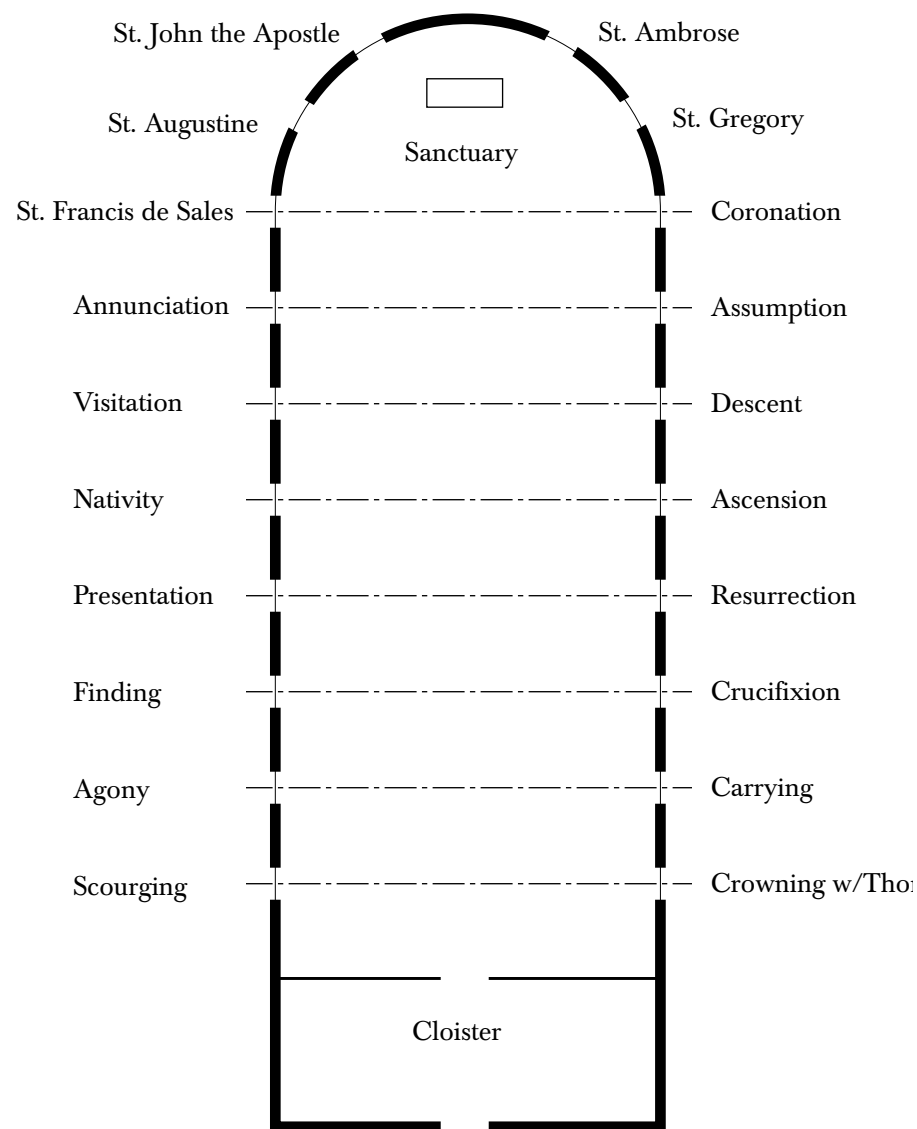
to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, we will not have peace in the world. She now appears to me as *Our Lady of the Holy Rosary*. She appeared first as *Our Lady of Light*, then as *Our Lady of Sorrows*, and lastly, as *Our Lady of the Holy Rosary*. It is through Shepherds of Christ Ministries that we are complying to Our Lady's request and spreading the Consecration to the Two Hearts and the Rosary to the world. On the feast of the Sorrowful Mother, September 15, 1995, Mary told me that I would continue to suffer until I spread the Rosary to the world.

From these teachings, I love the Rosary with all my heart. I hope that these meditations and messages from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary will lead you to the deepest union with Their Hearts. I love you and ask you to follow Our Lady's request and pray the Rosary and to help spread the Rosary to the world. Our Lady told St. Dominic that the Rosary and the Scapular will be great instruments in the salvation of the world. Please write to Shepherds of Christ Ministries and help Jesus and Mary, for the time is urgent.

## The Chapel and the Windows

As envisioned for the original complex called Mount St. Mary of the West Seminary, the Rosary Chapel occupied the geographical center of a large educational/residential/worship facility befitting a major seminary. If one were to draw the chapel, then ring it with a maize of corridors, walkways, courtyards, business offices, classrooms and, yes, even practice altars, one would get an impression of the important, central role the chapel played in the life of the residents. The front and wings of the complex housed auditorium, cafeteria, classrooms, student dormitories and faculty offices, giving the main edifice an imposing three-story height above ground. Still, the chapel was so central in fact that, if one walked straight on a straight line through the main entry door, one would enter the main chapel in a direct line toward the main altar.

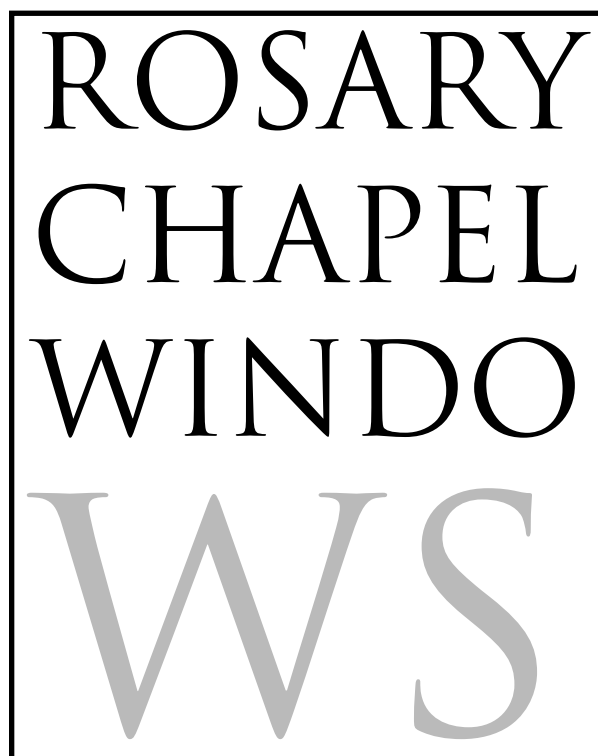
Originally designed with classic facing side choir stalls common in monasteries and large basilicas, the main chapel was meant to set a tone of profound dignity for the aspiring clerics who worshiped there. As shown in the accompanying sketch, entry to the chapel was by way of a small cloister where visitors could participate in certain ceremonies being celebrated in the chapel beyond. The choir loft immediately above the cloister housed the chapel organ and space for the attendant choir when the occasion dictated.



Walls and ceiling were decorated in a subtle mixture of arches and fluted columns—true beauty through simplicity—but what set the spiritual tone of the chapel were its stained glass windows. The windows above the sanctuary featured five Doctors of the Church (Saints Francis de Sales, Augustine, Jerome, Ambrose and Gregory), all positive role models for aspiring young seminarians. Then, starting on the front left as one faces the altar, and continuing clockwise, came the 15 windows dedicated to the 15 decades of the rosary. It is important to note the orientation of the windows since, on several occasions in this book, a feature of a mystery depicted in, say, a Joyful Mystery window on the left wall is compared with a corresponding feature in a Glorious Mystery window on the wall opposite.

Thus, just as the rosary truths depicted in the windows were critical to the formation of priests 75 years ago, so they continue today to influence the spiritual well-being of all who visit this chapel.

ROSARY CHAPEL WINDOWS  
Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center  
Norwood, Ohio



OUR LADY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT CENTER  
NORWOOD, OHIO

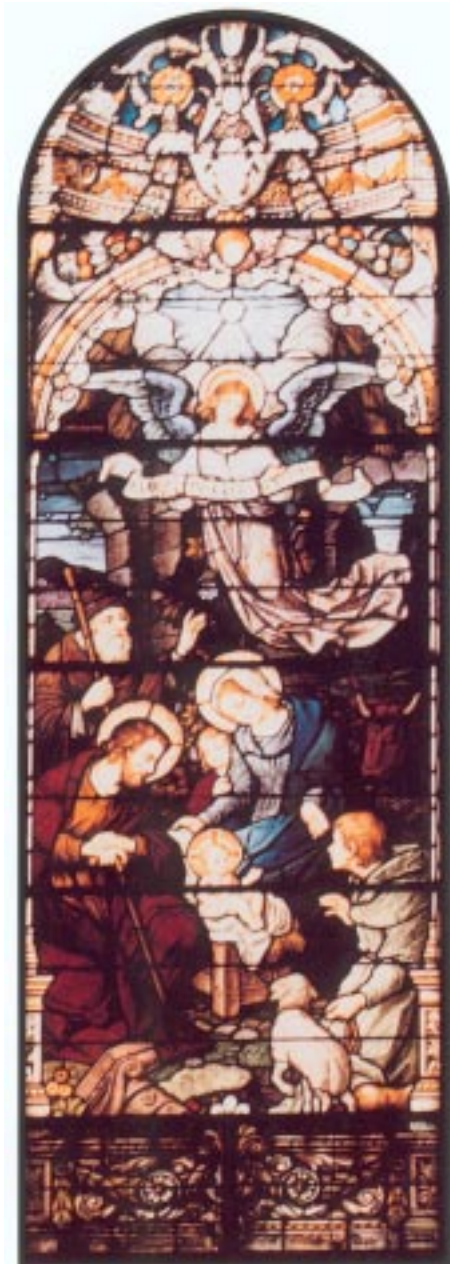


The Annunciation  
THE FIRST JOYFUL MYSTERY



The Visitation  
THE SECOND JOYFUL MYSTERY





The Birth of Our Lord  
THE THIRD JOYFUL MYSTERY



The Presentation of Our Lord in the Temple  
THE FOURTH JOYFUL MYSTERY



The Finding of Our Lord in the Temple  
THE FIFTH JOYFUL MYSTERY



The Agony in the Garden  
THE FIRST SORROWFUL MYSTERY





The Scouring at the Pillar  
THE SECOND SORROWFUL MYSTERY



The Crowning with Thorns  
THE THIRD SORROWFUL MYSTERY



Jesus Carries His Cross  
THE FOURTH SORROWFUL MYSTERY



Jesus Dies on the Cross  
THE FIFTH SORROWFUL MYSTERY





Jesus Dies on the Cross  
THE FIFTH SORROWFUL MYSTERY



The Ascension  
THE SECOND GLORIOUS MYSTERY



The Descent of the Holy Spirit  
THE THIRD GLORIOUS MYSTERY



The Assumption of Our Lady into Heaven  
THE FOURTH GLORIOUS MYSTERY





The Coronation of Our Lady  
THE FIFTH GLORIOUS MYSTERY



- 1. The Prophecy of Simeon.**  
Simeon tells Mary that a sword will pierce her heart.



- 2. The Flight into Egypt.**  
Mary and Joseph flee with Jesus to safety from Herod.



- 3. The Loss of the Child Jesus.**  
Mary and Joseph desperately seek their son in Jerusalem.



- 4. Mary Meets Jesus on the Way to Calvary.**  
Mother and Son share the agony of the cross.

# THE SEVEN SORROWS OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY

- 7. The Burial of Jesus.**  
Mary suffers the final agony of her Son's entombment.



- 6. Mary Holds Jesus.**  
One last time mother cradles her Son in her arms.



- 5. Jesus Dies on the Cross**  
Mary watches as Jesus gives His last for mankind.

# The Rosary Song

by Rita Ring

## REFRAIN

Oh the ro - sa-ry, \_ the ro - sa-ry \_ is the love of their two hearts, Oh the ro - sa-ry, \_ the ro - sa-ry \_ is the love of their two hearts.

## VERSES 1-4

1. A - ve Ma - ri - a, A - ve Ma - ri - a. Oh the  
2. Je - sus we love You, Ma - ry we love \_ you. Oh the  
3. This is her peace plan, Chil-dren must pray \_ it. Oh the  
4. We turn to Ma - ry, She is the Queen of Peace. Oh the

## VERSE 5

5. Oh Sa-cred Heart di - vine, Oh heart of Ma-ry pure, A - ve Ma - ri - a, We love to pray it! Oh the

Copyright 1994 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring.  
All rights reserved.

# ROSARY MEDITATIONS

APRIL 25, 1994  
THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES

**Note:** These letters were received on April 25, 1994, at Medjugorje, from Our Lady. The message given in the fifth meditation from Mary was received on May 25, 1994.

## 1. The Agony in the Garden.

**Jesus:** I knew full well every blow, every wound, the crowning, the crucifixion. I saw My Mother's suffering. I knew all that would happen. I sweat Blood. I suffered so much mental anguish for you, beloved one, for you. I said yes to all I knew would follow, yes to you, knowing how you one day would love Me, too. Oh, how I love you. Will you say yes to the suffering I send to you? Will you say yes to loving My beloved ones? Say yes to Me today. I loved you so.

## 2. The Scourging at the Pillar.

**Mary:** I am the Immaculate Heart. I love you with my tender Heart. I heard the blows they gave my Son. I could scarcely look up. I heard the blows, the awful blows. My Son stood in silence while they beat Him.

**Jesus:** All the whipping, all the brutality! The blows covered My entire Body. I bled profusely. I stood in My Own Blood. These were My beloved ones who beat Me. They tore My flesh until it hung from My Body and they laughed at their handiwork.

Do your brothers persecute you and say mean things to you? Do as I did. Respond with love. Anyone who is hating you is suffering from connectedness to Me. Pray for their conversion. Live to help them get to heaven.

## 3. Crowning with Thorns

**Jesus:** Think of someone you love very deeply yelling awful accu-

sations at you. How it wounds your heart, My child. I sat there while they crowned Me with thorns and they hollered awful accusations at Me. They were My beloved ones, yet they stood there spitting at Me and hollering awful things at Me. Those whom I dearly loved, and they mocked Me and insulted Me and hurled their ugly hatred and lies at Me. I accepted all they did with a bleeding Heart and forgave them and loved them still.

Oh, you do not know suffering. Suffer for Me and lessen My load. This world is wounding My aching Heart. People are indifferent and hateful. They mistreat one another and are proud of their actions. Pray for your beloved persecutors. Don't hate them. It is as with those who tore My flesh and mocked Me. They were so engulfed in darkness! They did not know what they were doing.

All that matters is how you love Me and one another. Love those who hate you. My way is a hard way. When they hurt you and holler every ill thing at you, look to heaven and praise the Lord for the trial. It is in suffering that you are drawn closer to My precious Heart. I shed My Blood for you. I suffered for you. Will you not suffer when I ask you to?

#### 4. Carrying of the Cross

**Mary:** I could scarcely stand to walk the way with Him. I was so sick at what they had done but I wanted to be with my Son. I walked by the grace of God.

**Jesus:** My suffering was intensified by the sorrow and suffering of My Mother. My eyes met hers and I saw her red, teary face. All they did to Me, but to watch My beloved Mother suffer! She heard the cross as it thumped up the hill. The sounds were so loud and, at the sight, she had to look away.

Stand by Me and walk this road to Calvary. Listen and see My beaten Body. Hear the jeers of the crowd. Hear the thumping of the cross. Listen when it falls hard on Me and I can scarcely go any more. Walk with Me and be there, then think of the little crosses I ask you to carry. Do not put them down. Accept them for Me. It is in your crosses that you are drawn closer to Me. I endured all this suffering for deep and ardent love of you and I would do it today for you alone.

#### 5. The Crucifixion

**Mary:** They hung Him on the cross. I was so weak I could barely stand. I was held up by John. I watched my Son in such agony. Oh, my beloved Son! What had He done to deserve such suffering? He loved

you to His death. He was crucified for love.

**Jesus:** How do I tell you that I died for you? Do you even know I would do it today, just for you? They nailed My beautiful hands and feet to the cross. Big, gigantic nails they pounded into My precious hands. Such hard hearts! They pounded the nails through My feet. Blood spurted out and they continued. Such hardness of hearts. Look at your hands, My child. Would you allow someone to nail them to a cross? Would you withstand this torture for love? This is My love for you. It is not a little lip service love. It is the love that made Me lay down My life for you.

Surrender. I call you to surrender. Open your arms as I did when I died on the cross. Let all your worldly possessions drop around you and you will experience the joy of being free, united only to Me, of letting go and knowing that I, God, tend to your every need. To My death on the cross I loved you and I love you this way this very day. Let go and give it all to Me. I will care for you far better than you could for yourself. I am God and I love you more than you can love yourself.

**Messenger:** Jesus is dead, hanging on the cross, arms outstretched. His feet are not even on the ground. He is hanging by nails on a piece of wood. What do we hold on to? He wants us in midair in total surrender.

**Jesus:** Oh, little ones, how you squander your possessions. How you hold on to people, how you won't let go! See Me in total surrender. I gave My very life for you. What do you hold on to, My little ones? Little bits and pieces you give to Me and you hold tightly to your lives. All will go up in smoke and only the things of God will remain. Not one pair of shoes do you take with you, only your love given to God and to others.

AUGUST 17, 1994  
THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES

#### Agony in the Garden

1. **Messenger:** Jesus went with Peter, James and John to the garden of Olives in Gethsemane.
2. ...“My soul is sorrowful to the point of death. Wait here and stay awake with me.” (Matthew 26:38)
3. Jesus fell to His knees and prayed, “ ‘Father,’ he said, ‘if you are willing, take this cup away from me. Nevertheless, let your will be done, not mine.’ ” (Luke 22:42)



4. The angel appeared and comforted Him.
5. Jesus found the disciples sleeping and He said, ‘...So you had not the strength to stay awake with me for one hour.’ (Matthew 26:40)
6. Jesus was so alone. He suffered for all the sins of all men for all times.
7. Jesus suffered so for the indifference, rejection, disrespect and lack of love He receives in the Eucharist, the Sacrament of His great love for us.
8. Jesus did not want to leave us . He gives us Himself in the Sacrament of the Eucharist.
9. . . . ‘This is my body given for you; do this in remembrance of me.’  
..... ‘This cup is the new covenant in my blood poured out for you.’  
(Luke 22:19-20)
10. Jesus’ anguish was so great that His sweat became as great drops of Blood on the ground.

### Scourging At the Pillar

1. **Messenger:** Jesus loved Judas so much but Jesus knew Judas would betray Him with a kiss.
2. They led Jesus away as a common criminal. They pulled His hair, they hit Him on the cheek, they spit on Him.
3. They stripped Jesus and tied Him to a pillar.
4. They scourged Him, whipping Him all over His entire Body.
5. Mary knew from the prophesy of Simeon that Jesus would suffer.
6. Jesus’ whole Body was beaten.
7. Jesus’ flesh hung from where they had beaten Him.
8. Jesus stood in His Own Blood.
9. Jesus’ beautiful back, once perfect, was now so badly beaten and bruised.
10. Jesus suffered so for the sins of the flesh.

### Crowning with Thorns

1. **Messenger:** These ruthless men stripped Jesus and put a scarlet robe on Him and gave Him a reed for His right hand. Then kneeling, they mocked Jesus and called out, .... ‘Hail, king of the Jews!’ (Matthew 27:29)
2. They wove a piercing crown of thorns for Jesus’ precious head.
3. They pounded the thorns so harshly into His beautiful head.
4. Blood poured from Jesus’ head and trickled into his eyes and ears and His hair was matted.

5. Blood ran from His mouth, from the blows to His head.
6. Then they knelt, mocking Him, spitting on Him, and saying, ... ‘Hail, king of the Jews!’ (Matthew 27:29)
7. Jesus suffered for all the sins of the head.
8. Jesus suffered for love of us!
9. When Jesus suffered for the horrible sins, He was comforted by the love that we give to Him this day.
10. Jesus suffered for the indifference to the Eucharist.  
Jesus saw us giving Him so much love when we receive Him.

### Carrying of the Cross

1. **Messenger:** They condemned our precious Jesus to death on a cross.
2. They gave to Jesus a great cross and threw it on His shoulder. It was so immense!
3. Jesus’ shoulder felt as if it would crack, the cross was so heavy.
4. Jesus’ beloved Mother stood by and watched this massacre of her precious, beautiful Child.
5. She heard the thumping of the cross and the jeers of the crowd.
6. Mary’s eyes peered into Jesus’ eyes. Their suffering was intensified by the suffering of the other.
7. Jesus never gave up His cross, He collapsed under His cross.
8. Mary walked the walk with Him, always by His side, as she walks our walk of suffering with us this day.
9. They poked at Jesus and treated Him with such dishonor. Our beautiful Jesus! Mary stood by and watched her beloved suffer.
10. They stripped Jesus of His garments and He accepted the abuse. He allowed all this to happen.  
He loves us this much!

### The Crucifixion

1. **Messenger:** When Mary reached the hill of Calvary where Jesus was to be crucified, she saw all the instruments prepared for His crucifixion.
2. The men pounded the nails into Jesus’ precious hands and feet.
3. Mary’s Heart was torn in her chest as she helplessly watched the treatment of her blessed Child.
4. Jesus had given His all for love of us. Battered and bruised from head to toe, He shed His Blood.
5. He hung there in such agony for three hours.

6. Mary stood under His cross, supported by her beloved John.
7. Jesus' last thoughts were for us, when He gave us his Own Mother.
8. Jesus gave us the last beat of His Heart, the last drop of His Blood.
9. Jesus is our Savior. He merited the SAVING GRACE BY HIS LIFE and death.
10. Mary held Jesus as a Baby, now she sees His lifeless Body in her arms after His death.

DECEMBER 12, 1994  
THE JOYFUL MYSTERIES

Song: *Ave Maria*

### The Annunciation

#### 1. Luke 1:26-28

##### The annunciation

In the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent by God to a town in Galilee called Nazareth, to a virgin betrothed to a man named Joseph, of the House of David; and the virgin's name was Mary. He went in and said to her, 'Rejoice, you who enjoy God's favour! the Lord is with you.'

2. Hail Mary...
3. **Messenger:** In response to the angel Mary said, "yes". She always complied to the will of the Father. She always trusted and had such faith.
4. Song: *Come Holy Spirit*
5. **Messenger:** Mary was filled with the Holy Spirit and the Word was made Flesh.
6. There was such intimacy between Jesus and Mary from the first moment of conception.
7. Jesus grew inside of Mary's body.
8. It was in her womb that His most precious Sacred Heart was formed.
9. Joseph was filled with fear and an angel of the Lord appeared to him and told him to be not afraid.
10. When we receive Jesus in the Eucharist He is no less present than when Mary carried Him inside of her womb.

Song: O Holy Mary

Song: *Ave Maria*

### The Visitation

1. Mary went to visit her cousin Elizabeth.
2. When she saw Elizabeth the babe in Elizabeth's womb leapt for joy.
3. Mary was filled with the Holy Spirit and cried out with a loud voice her Magnificat.

#### 4. Luke 1:46-47

##### The Magnificat

And Mary said:

My soul proclaims  
the greatness of the Lord  
and my spirit *rejoices*  
*in God my Saviour;*

#### 5. Luke 1:49

for the Almighty  
has done great things for me.  
*Holy is his name,*

#### 6. Luke 1:48

because *he has looked upon*  
*the humiliation of his servant.*  
Yes, from now onwards  
all generations will call me blessed,

7. **Messenger:** Jesus wants us to realize how truly present He is inside of us each time that we receive Him in the Eucharist. We receive the true Jesus Christ, the Son of God, Who comes inside of us with such love.
8. If we saw Mary this day carrying Jesus we would jump for joy, but we receive Jesus every day when we go to Communion and He is no less present inside of us.
9. Hail Mary...
10. Song: *O Come, O Come Emmanuel*

### The Birth of Jesus

1. **Messenger:** Put yourself in the stable in Bethlehem and see Mary and Joseph as they anxiously await the birth of Jesus.
2. Jesus is born.
3. The cows and sheep are there to keep Him warm.
4. Song: *Angels We Have Heard on High* (verse 1)
5. Song: *Angels We Have Heard on High* (refrain)
6. Song: *Away in the Manger*
7. Song: *O Come All Ye Faithful*

8. Song: *What Child Is This*
  9. Hail Mary...
  10. Hail Mary...
- Song: *Ave Maria*

### The Presentation of Jesus in the Temple

1. **Messenger:** See Mary and Joseph as they bring the Baby Jesus to the temple to be circumcised.
  2. Mary holds her tender Baby Jesus so close to her and Simeon prophesizes the sufferings that she and Jesus would suffer.
  3. **Luke 2:34**  
Simeon blessed them and said to Mary his mother, 'Look, he is destined for the fall and for the rise of many in Israel, destined to be a sign that is opposed --
  4. **Luke 2:35**  
and a sword will pierce your soul too -- so that the secret thoughts of many may be laid bare.'
  5. **Messenger:** From that moment on whenever Mary looked at her beloved Son the prophecy of Simeon was close in her Heart.
  6. See her as she gazes so tenderly into the eyes of her beloved Son.
  7. Song: Mary's Song
  8. How well the Heart of Mary knows the Heart of Jesus. She looked at Him so tenderly as a Baby. She peered into His eyes on Calvary.
  9. And how many times her Heart was pierced with a sword during His bitter Passion as she stood under His cross and beheld the One that she held as a Baby when Simeon told her this prophecy.
  10. If we could see through Mary's eyes all that Jesus suffered for us, all that He underwent all through His life in greatest love for us. She comes to tell us of this great love that He has for each and every one of us. See through her eyes, see her Son from His infancy to His ascension into heaven as she saw Him. Go to His most Sacred Heart through her most precious Heart that pondered Him and His love.
- Song: *Ave Maria*

### The Finding of Jesus in the Temple

1. **Luke 2:41-42**  
Every year his parents used to go to Jerusalem for the feast of the Passover. When He was twelve years old, they went up for the feast as usual.
2. **Messenger:** They had gone a day's journey before they realized

- that Jesus was still behind.
3. With their hearts in deepest sorrowing they returned to Jerusalem to look for their beloved Son.
  4. Faith and trust always in God, Mary's Heart always trusted, even in all her sorrow she always knew that the Father loved her.
  5. They found Jesus in the temple and He was talking to the teachers and they were astounded at His wisdom.
  6. **Luke 2:48**  
They were overcome when they saw him, and his mother said to him, 'My child, why have you done this to us? See how worried your father and I have been, looking for you.'
  7. **Messenger:** And He told Mary and Joseph that He had to be about His Father's business. He then went down and was subject to them.
  8. Mary, if we ever wander from Jesus' most Sacred Heart, lead us back to the love of Jesus' Heart.
  9. She is the key to lead us to the greatest intimacy with Jesus. It is through her Immaculate Heart that we will be led ever closer to Him.
  10. Song: *Sweet Sacrament We Thee Adore*  
Song: *Ave Maria*

DECEMBER 17, 1994  
THE JOYFUL MYSTERIES

Mary appeared, 6:30, at Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center. I received the following rosary.

### The Annunciation

1. **Messenger:** The angel Gabriel appeared to Mary. "Mary said, 'You see before you the Lord's servant, let it happen to me as you have said.' And the angel left her." (Lk 1:38).
2. She always had such trust and faith in the Father. She always complied with the Father's will. She said, "yes" to the angel.
3. She was filled with the Holy Spirit and the Word became Flesh.
4. Song: *Come Holy Spirit, Fill Our Hearts . . .*
5. There was such intimacy between Mary and Jesus from the first moment of conception.
6. His little life grew within her body.
7. It was in her womb that the most Sacred Heart of Jesus was formed.
8. Joseph was filled with fear and an angel of the Lord appeared to

him and told him to be not afraid.

9. He loved and supported Mary.

10. Song: *O Holy Dwelling Place of God*

### The Visitation

1. **Messenger:** Mary went to visit her cousin Elizabeth.

2. When she arrived, the child in Elizabeth's womb leapt for joy.

3. Mary was filled with the Holy Spirit and cried out in a loud voice the Magnificat.

4. Song: *My Soul Rejoices in God My Savior*

5. Jesus is no less present when He comes inside of us when we receive the Eucharist than He was the day that Mary carried Him inside of her womb. If we saw Mary with Jesus in her womb, we would be in awe of God inside of her, but He comes inside of us in His Divinity and Humanity, and He is present to us. We should be so flattered that Jesus comes inside of us.

6. He wants so much intimacy and love with us.

7. This is our beloved Savior. He longs and He waits for us to come and to receive Him, and to sit with Him in front of the tabernacle.

8. Song: *O Come, O Come Emmanuel*

9. A voice cries out in the wilderness: Prepare the way of the Lord!

10. Hail Mary...

### The Birth of Jesus

1. **Messenger:** Jesus was born in a stable because there was no room for Him in the inn.

2. He had not a place to lay His head. He laid His head in a manger at birth and it hung from a cross at His death.

3. The sheep and the cows kept Him warm.

4. Song: *Angels We Have Heard on High*

5. Jesus comes to us now as He was born in a stable, in quietness. He comes inside of our hearts.

6. Song: *Away in a Manger*

7. Song: Oh Come all ye Faithful (refrain)

8. What the birth of the Baby Jesus did for salvation history!

9. Jesus loved us so much that He humbled Himself to be born a human.

10. Hail Mary...

### The Presentation in the Temple

1. **Messenger:** See Joseph and Mary as they take Jesus to the temple to be circumcised.

2. The prophet Simeon predicts the sufferings of Jesus and Mary.

3. And a sword, too, shall pierce thy Heart.

4. "As the child's father and mother were wondering at the things that were being said about him, Simeon blessed them and said to Mary his mother, 'Look, he is destined for the fall and for the rise of many in Israel, destined to be a sign that is opposed -'".

5. **Messenger:** See the tender eyes of Mary look into Jesus' beautiful Baby eyes with such love. And see her eyes look into His eyes as He carries His cross on Calvary.

6. How her Heart was pierced with a sword. See her. See all the sorrows that she went through. See through her eyes all the sufferings that she saw Jesus suffer for love of us. She calls us to see through her eyes the love of her beloved Son.

7. Song: *I Rocked Him as a Baby*

8. Stand under the cross with our beloved Mary and see through her eyes. Helpless, she stands and watches her Son for three agonizing hours as He breathes His last breath and sheds His last drop of Blood and gives the last beat of His Heart ...the greatest love for each and every one of us.

9. How do we think about Mary who mothers us as she mothered Jesus, who is forever by our side with the most intense love? Mary, please help us to have a closer union with you so that the Holy Spirit can transform our hearts more into the image of Jesus, your Precious Son.

10. Song: *I Rocked Him as a Baby*

### The Finding of Jesus in the Temple

1. **Messenger:** See Mary and Joseph as they take Jesus up to the temple for the Feast of the Passover when He was twelve years old.

2. They had gone a day's journey before they realized that they had left their beloved Jesus behind.

3. Think of the sorrow in their hearts to lose their beloved Jesus. Think of how it would be to lose your beloved child.

4. With hearts full of greatest sorrow, they returned to Jerusalem to find their beloved Child.

5. After searching for three long days, they found Him teaching in the temple.

6. And she said to Him: "...My child, why have you done this to us? See how worried your father and I have been, looking for you'." (Lk 2:48).

7. And He told them that He had to be about His Father's business,

and He went down and became subject to them.

8. Mary, please lead us to the Eucharist. He is truly present there, no less present than He was when you searched for Him and found Him in the temple. And He comes to us with greatest love, and longs for us to realize His presence and how He remains with us this day with greatest love.
9. Mary, please lead us to the Eucharist, to your Son, Jesus Christ, Who waits endless hours in the tabernacle longing and thirsting for souls to come and be with Him. Open our blind eyes through your Immaculate Heart. Help us to realize your Son's immense love for us.
10. Song: *Sweet Sacrament We Thee Adore* (Refrain).

## DECEMBER 23, 1994 THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES

### Agony in the Garden

1. **Messenger:** Be there with our beloved Jesus in the garden. Hear the sounds of the night. See Him as He kneels in such anguish, seeing all the things that are about to happen with His coming Passion.
2. And He cries out to His Father. (Luke 22:42) " 'Father,' he said, 'if you are willing, take this cup away from me. Nevertheless, let your will be done, not mine.' "
3. Agonies of the heart...the greatest of all agonies. Jesus saw before Him the souls that He loved so dearly. Many souls would neglect Him and treat Him with such indifference.
4. The agonies He suffered to His Heart were so immense. The wounds in His Heart so deep.
5. He saw before Him all of His most beloved souls that would be condemned to eternal damnation despite all the sufferings that He was about to undergo.
6. His agony was so great that His sweat became as great drops of Blood upon the ground.
7. This is the reality: God runs the world. Jesus truly suffered for love of us. He gave His life and He suffered in the garden for all the sins that we are committing this day.
8. He saw before Him His entire Passion: the blows, the spitting, His death on the cross. He saw this. With greatest love of us, He endured the Passion to the end.

9. He was filled with such anguish and suffering that an angel of the Lord appeared to Him to comfort Him.
10. He waits endless hours in the tabernacle today. Jesus Christ, the Son of God in His Divinity and His humanity, waits for us to come and to be with Him. He said in the garden: (Matthew 26:40-41) "He came back to the disciples and found them sleeping, and he said to Peter, 'So you had not the strength to stay awake with me for one hour? Stay awake, and pray not to be put to the test. The spirit is willing enough, but human nature is weak.' " Can we visit Him today in the tabernacle?

### Scourging at the Pillar

1. **Messenger:** See Jesus as they tie Him to the pillar. He is God-made-Man.
2. With anger in their hearts, they beat Jesus to the point of their own exhaustion.
3. Hear the sounds as they beat Jesus. They hit His precious back. Hear the blows over and over again as it tears at His flesh. Do you hear Jesus as He makes whimpering sounds? The men are filled with anger and hatred, and they beat Jesus with great force.
4. Do we have any idea what it is like to suffer as Jesus suffered for love of us?
5. How deep are the wounds that covered His entire Body as they stood by mercilessly and they beat Him?
6. Think of how Jesus suffered. Be there at the pillar and hear the sounds. See what He went through: their anger and their voices hollering at Jesus. He was mercilessly tied to the pillar while they struck Him, God Who is all love.
7. Song: *A Song from Jesus*
8. Song: *Teach Me to Love With Your Heart* (verse 1)
9. Song: *Teach Me to Love With Your Heart* (verse 2)
10. Song: *Teach Me to Love With Your Heart* (verse 3)

### The Crowning of Thorns

1. **Messenger:** They pounded a piercing crown of thorns into Jesus' most precious head.
2. They put a dirty purple robe on Jesus and they sat Him on a throne. They mocked Him and they spit on Him, and they hollered ugly slanders against Him.
3. Song: *God's Love* (verse 1)

4. Song: *God's Love* (verse 4)
5. He is truly here with us, and His Heart is ablaze with love that radiates for us. We are His beloved ones. He withstood all this torture so that we might have eternal life, so that He might have the deepest union with us. And some day, if we go to heaven, we will be forever united to Jesus, the Father, and the Holy Spirit in such close union that will last forever and ever and ever. He shed and gave His last drop of Blood for love of each one of us.
6. Song: *A Song from Jesus*
7. He is present in the tabernacle with such love for each one of us as He had the day they crowned Him with thorns and poked Him and spat on Him. He is with us this day, no less present than the day He was scourged and crowned with thorns. He loves us so much. He shed His Blood and gave the last beat of His Heart.
8. Hail Mary.....
9. Hail Mary.....
10. Hail Mary.....

#### Jesus Carries His Cross

1. **Messenger:** He carried His cross on His most precious shoulder. The weight was so heavy that it felt as if His shoulder would break. He did not give up His cross. When the weight was too heavy for Him to bear, He collapsed under the weight of it.
2. Song: *Under the Weight of the Wood*
3. Jesus traveled with His cross on His back. His Heart was in such anguish for all the souls that would reject the grace for eternal salvation that He would merit for them.
4. Jesus is our focus. The more we are drawn to the immense love of this most Sacred Heart, the more we realize how He is truly alive this day. He loves each one of us. We will experience the peace, the joy, and the love that He wants us to have. We will be His lights shining in this world.
5. He has DIVINE LIFE and DIVINE LOVE in His most Sacred Heart. He outpours HIS LIFE TO US. He merited this grace for us by His death on the cross.
6. As His Mother walked along side of Him on Calvary, she walks along side of each of us. She never leaves our side. She withstood all this suffering. She knew what it was like to suffer. She did not take anything to relieve the suffering and she did not leave His side. She withstood such suffering, standing by His side. She stands by

our side as we walk our path, which sometimes seems like a slow Calvary. But Mary is by our side with such love. She gives us her maternal love. She mothers us as the most perfect Mother. God the Father chose Mary as Mother of Jesus and us.

7. When our path is so hard we must realize Mary is always with us. It is God's grace that will get us through.
8. Jesus' grace is sufficient for every trial that you are experiencing this day. We must go to Him, go to His most Sacred Heart through Mary's Immaculate Heart. Mary leads us to Him. He is Love.
9. Song: *Little Baby Hands and Feet* (verse 1)
10. Song: *Little Baby Hands and Feet* (verse 2)

#### Jesus is Crucified and Dies on the Cross

1. **Messenger:** See Mary as she holds the tender feet and the tender hands of the Child Jesus. And see her as she sees them nail His precious hands and feet with big nails into the cross.
2. How deep are the wounds in Thy precious hands and Thy feet, oh Jesus? How deep, oh Jesus, are the wounds to Your Heart? You suffered so for souls. Oh precious Jesus, fill our hearts with Your divine love and Your divine grace so that we may never wound Thy Sacred Heart with indifference, with neglect. Fill us with Your divine life so that we will always be drawn to the source of real life which is only found in You. I am sorry for all who neglect You in the Holy Eucharist.
3. You gave Your very flesh, You gave all the Blood in Your veins. You spread Your arms and You gave Your all for love of us, dear Jesus. And this day, You give Yourself in Your Divinity and Your humanity, with greatest love, in the Holy Eucharist. Help us, dear Jesus, to be deeply aware that You are truly the Son of God and that when we receive You, we receive God in our hearts.
4. Song: *A Song From Jesus*
5. You ask us to love God and love one another. You were beaten for love of our brothers. Why can't we love our brothers? You call us to love as You loved us. You call us to give our lives for our brothers.
6. Oh Mary, as you stand under the cross, how deep is the anguish to your Heart? You have no wounds, you have no scars. You're supported by your beloved John. And this day you walk by our side and you support us as we walk what seems to be a Calvary sometimes. You forever walk by our side and hold us up with such motherly love. You gave Jesus such love as you stood under His cross.



Thank you, Mary, for the love that you outpour to us.

7. Song: *I Love You Jesus* (verse 1)
8. Let us see, Oh Mary, through your eyes, the love that your precious Son has for us. Let us be joined ever closer to the tender Heart of Jesus through your most Immaculate Heart. Jesus gave the last drop of His Blood and the last beat of His Heart for love of us.
9. Song: *I Love You, Jesus* (verse 2)
10. Song: *I Love You, Jesus* (verse 3)

## JULY 15, 1995 GLORIOUS MYSTERIES FOR CHILDREN

### The Resurrection

1. **Messenger:** See the picture of Jesus as He hangs on the cross, His withered Body dead on the cross. See next to this the picture of Jesus as He rose from the tomb on the third day, victorious and covered in light. See so clearly in His hands and His feet the glorified wounds of Christ. This is our beloved Savior. He came to this world to save man from his sins and to give to him His divine life. We see so clearly, in His hands and His feet, these wounds.
2. **Jesus:** Let the little children come to Me. My dear ones, let the children come and pray, pray the rosary. I am sending you children to go into the land and tell other children about the love of God. Satan is pressing so hard on the youth! The youth are so open and thirsty! Older people many times are set in their ways. Children are young. They can hear about the love of God and change very quickly. Reach the children and the children will carry this message for many, many years.
3. **Messenger:** Mary Magdalene went to the tomb. When she got there the stone had been rolled back. She began to cry. While she was crying, she saw a man she thought was a gardener. It was Jesus. She recognized Jesus. She was overjoyed to see Jesus.
4. **Jesus:** Father, forgive them for they know not what they do. Always on your lips should be words of forgiveness for your beloved brothers, for I came to show you the way. I forgave all those who persecuted Me. It is in loving God and loving one another that you will have peace, joy and love within your hearts.
5. As you are in your hearts, so shall you be in this world. I call you to

holiness, I call you to prayer. Let go and release yourself to Me.

6. **Messenger:** Come, give me life, abundant life. I thirst to be with Thee.
7. **Mary:** I see before me the starved children of this world, their skinny little bodies. My dear ones, there is such suffering in this world today. You hold back from talking about the love of God for fear of what people will think. See, My dear ones, see the men who will be paraded into the fires of hell for their willfulness. You must speak and tell all of the love of God. It is through these rosaries that I will touch many hearts.
8. **Messenger:** Jesus appeared to the Apostles in the Upper Room. The first time he appeared, Thomas was not with them. The second time, Thomas was with them. Thomas wanted to see the nail prints. Jesus said, "Blessed are those who have not seen and yet believe." (Jn 20:29)
9. We pray for faith. We ask God to help us believe, to strengthen our faith, for us not to look for signs and wonders, but rather to feel the Almighty God inside, His almighty presence within us.
10. **Jesus:** Let the little children come to Me. My beloved ones, I come to this earth to give you life. I love the little children. Their hearts are so pure and so gentle! This world is teaching mighty lessons, mighty lessons of evil. You must go out into the world and draw the little children to My Heart. I am calling you to bring the little children to Me.

### The Ascension

1. **Messenger:** Jesus gave to the Apostles the power to Baptize and to forgive sins. It is through Baptism that we are made children of God and heirs of heaven. We partake in His divine life.
2. He lives in the hearts of men. He operates this day in the hearts of men. Jesus Christ came to this earth. He walked the earth, He suffered and He died. He rose on the third day. He ascended into heaven. But He leaves behind His apostles to carry out His mission in their lives.
3. The Incarnation goes on this day in the Church.
4. We are constantly being formed in the womb of the Virgin Mary to be more and more like Jesus. Dear Holy Spirit, transform us in the womb of the Virgin Mary, so that we may grow more and more in this likeness of our beloved Savior.

5. **Jesus:** There are so many pure and tender hearts in the little children of this world. The children this day are being taught such vile things! How people hold back! They do not talk about the love of God with reverence. My dear little ones, I am asking you to speak to the children. They do not realize that the children need to receive this message of love. They listen to the messages themselves and tell their children so little. I am sending you into the world. I am sending you to talk to the children about the love of God.
6. My soldiers are mighty soldiers. I am fortifying them with My special graces to carry this message to the youth.
7. See before your eyes a group of children with their hearts filled with the love of God and singing. Dear ones, the children's hearts are open and pure. They can turn many children's hearts to the love of God. For they have not yet turned off their hearts, not yet turned their hearts to hearts of stone. Go to the children and tell them about the love I have for them. Tell them about the Eucharist. I ascended into heaven, but I remain with you this day, in My divinity and humanity, in the Holy Eucharist. And I remain in the hearts of men who are in the state of grace, in a very, very special way. Let the little children come to Me. Do you want the world to change? You must reach the children and the priests. You are My soldiers. It is through your example that this world will see the mighty lessons of My love.
8. Mission, My dear ones, this is your mission. You were commissioned in Baptism to carry out My life, death, and resurrection in your lives. Will you follow this calling? I am Jesus, your Savior. I am asking you to go forth to this Godless world with your banner held high, with the love of God across your breast.  
**Messenger:** Jesus, Jesus, Jesus, You are my beloved Jesus. Let us shout it from the highest mountain and declare it from the rooftops. Jesus has died, He has risen and He will come again. He is alive, He is alive, He is alive. He lives this day.
9. **Jesus:** You make things so difficult! They are so simple! If you go to the scriptures, you see exactly what I am saying. I am saying the same thing here. If you read the Acts of the Apostles, you see how the apostles went from town to town and many were converted. It is through your efforts to spread this love of God that many will be converted. Let your hearts be fervent and on fire for the love of God. Reach the children and you will reach the world.

10. **Messenger:** And He raised His arms and He ascended into heaven, but He left behind the Apostles to carry out His work.

### Descent of The Holy Spirit on the Apostles

1. **Messenger:** They were all gathered in an upper room, the Apostles and the Virgin Mary. See the Virgin Mary. She is seated above the Apostles (in the window). The Holy Spirit descends upon them in parted tongues of fire and their hearts are transformed from fear to fearlessness.
2. They are filled with such vibrancy and fire that they go out into the world to preach the Gospel message, the message of the love of God.
3. Let us meditate on the mystery of God's love. Let us put aside all of the distractions in our minds and focus only on His abundant love. He is outpouring to us such love in this room as we pray the rosary. Jesus Christ, the Son of God, remains in the tabernacle and longs to communicate with us. He wants to be so close to us! I know what He is saying this day. He tells me He longs to be so close to us! He is the sweetest and most tender Lover and He is waiting and waiting by the door of our heart.
4. **Jesus:** I call you again to bring the children to Me. Have the children baptized in the Holy Spirit. Have the children pray to the Holy Spirit! Children need to have the courage to stand up for God in the circles wherein they mix this day. Many children are Godless. Many other children are mocked for professing the faith or making the sign of the cross or saying grace. Bring the children to Me and teach them about praying to the Holy Spirit. It is through the Holy Spirit that they will be transformed from fear to fearlessness. As the Apostles carried out the Gospel message, so the children too will carry out the message of God's love.
5. Many children sit idle all summer and are looking for things to do. Tell them to come to the Junior Shepherds of Christ prayer chapters. I want this movement spread throughout the world among the youth. This is My movement to touch the youth of this world.
6. Circulate this rosary on the love of God and the love I have for My blessed, little ones.
7. *Song:* Come Holy Ghost...
8. **Jesus:** Do not worry about the circulation of these messages, for I am sending to you key people to help you to do this work. You must remain fearless and unattached, surrendering and yielding. I

am giving to you abundant graces to carry out this work. Surrender and let go and watch things happen around you. I am Jesus, your beloved Savior. My youth will march on this world with hearts filled with fire for the love of God.

9. I will give to you rosaries such as these for children to use in the Junior Shepherds of Christ Movement. I want the children in this movement to have these meditations, to use them and to know exactly what I am telling them. I am Jesus. I will give the youth great graces to be drawn ever closer to My Heart through My Mother's Heart.
10. Many are called, but few are chosen. I am calling My children to unite under the Junior Shepherds of Christ Movement and to carry this movement across the United States to children who are hurting and in pain. Many children this day are suffering far beyond your realization. I am Jesus. I am begging you to be open to all the children I send to you and to tell them about the Junior Shepherds of Christ Movement.

### **The Assumption of Our Lady**

1. **Messenger:** Mary is taken, body and soul, into heaven. She remained on the earth after the death of Jesus. Now she is taken to her final glory.
2. Mary remains as Mother of the Church and Mother of each one of us. She is by our side. She is with us, molding us and forming us in her womb, through the power of the Holy Spirit, to be more and more like her Son Jesus.
3. **Mary:** Go to the children now, My dear, dear ones. I am Mary, your Mother. I am asking you to go out to the children. Many children will lose their souls and be condemned to the fires of hell. It is through your efforts to spread this movement, the Junior Shepherds of Christ, that these children will be saved from their own doom.
4. Little children's prayers are so powerful! I am Mary, your Mother. I am asking you to man the forces and have my little army of children ready and marching on this world with their pure little hearts and talking about the love of God. Children love to sing and they will love to pray when they know about the lives of my Son Jesus and myself, when you teach them about the Mass and the great gifts they are given. Give to children the first Blue Book and let them hear the personal love letters my Son is delivering to them.

5. **Jesus:** You are missing a big source of your power by not contacting the children. When children pray, there is power. Children joined in numbers are a vital force for spreading this movement across the United States. Your land is a land that is very sick. It is in curing the children of their illnesses that your land will prosper.
6. **Mary:** Think of the little children coming to Mass and longing to receive my Son Jesus in the Holy Eucharist. Think of them coming with their little hearts and telling Jesus of their love. I am Mary, their Mother, and I want to rock them and hold them tenderly, close to my Heart, to rock them and cuddle them in my Heart. I love each precious little young child. Will you tell them for me? I am Mary, and I am calling you to reach out to the children.
7. Children are being taught at such an early age about sex, but they are not being taught about the love of God. I am Mary, your Mother. You must have courage to stand up and talk about the love of God. Think of how the children are being taught this day about all the vile things. People have the courage to stand up and spread such filth, but so few speak to the children about the burning love of my Son Jesus. How my Son Jesus loves the little children.  
**Jesus:** Let the little children come to Me.
8. **Mary:** I want this rosary to circulate among the children. I want you to encourage children to pray the rosary with these meditations. I want to tell the children how I love them with the tenderest, motherly love and how I am protecting them and guarding them and watching them. I am spreading my motherly mantle over them. I am Mary, the Mother of Jesus and the Mother of all the children of this world.
9. Think of how a mother loves her children. I love my children with the tenderest motherly love. Will you help me lead these tender young hearts to the Heart of my beloved Son, on fire for love of them? Many souls will be condemned to hell for their sinfulness and their willfulness. I am asking you to go out and to talk to the children about the love of my Son.
10. These rosary meditations and the Blue Books should be circulated among the children. I am asking you to carry the Blue Book to the children and have them read it so they know how much Jesus, my Son, loves them.

### The Crowning of Mary

1. **Mary:** The soul was created by God the Father to know and love God. Nothing on the face of this earth will feed the starved soul except the love of God. Make it clear to the children that their souls were created for the love of God. Their souls are hungry. They need to feed their souls with the love of God.
2. **Messenger:** Mary was crowned Queen of Heaven and Earth. We, too, some day, if we love God and love each other, will be given a place in heaven far beyond our comprehension. We cannot understand the immensity of the love of God. Jesus Christ came to this earth. He was born a little baby. He suffered and died. He rose on the third day and ascended into heaven. He wants us to be with Him forever and ever in heaven.
3. **Mary:** The ways of this world are very evil ways. The little children are being taught young such evilness! I am your Mother. I am calling out to you to carry out this mission, for the children need to know the love of my Son. You will be given great graces to reach the children. You must know that Satan will press very hard to try to stop any efforts that you may make in trying to reach the children. I am Mary, your Mother, and I am protecting you with my motherly mantle.
4. If you instruct the children, as I have instructed you, on the lives of Jesus and Mary, they will love to pray the rosary.
5. **Jesus:** It is through the Junior Shepherds of Christ Movement that I will reach the youth throughout this world.
6. **Mary:** Children every day need to consecrate their hearts to the Sacred Heart of Jesus and the Immaculate Heart of Mary.
7. **Jesus:** When you are tired and weary, know that Satan is pressing on you. You are receiving abundant graces to carry out this work. I will see to the publishing of these messages. You must release yourself and pray as you have never prayed before. Pray that the Father will answer your prayers. Pray in union with the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, through the intercession of the Sorrowful Mother.
8. **Mary:** I am so sorrowful for the little lost children of this world, for the slaughter of the little innocent babies within the womb of their mothers, for the slaughter of the minds of children in many classrooms. I am Mary, your Mother. Speak out, pray for the courage from the Holy Spirit to speak out for the love of God. If this world can talk about so many vile things, if it shows movies in the movie

- theaters where Satan is coming out of the screen, my dear ones, you can surely talk about the tender, burning Heart of my Son Jesus.
9. Many young hearts will be converted and, in that conversion, the power of their prayers will be magnified far beyond your comprehension. I am Mary, your Mother. This is a rosary given from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary on July 15, 1995. This is a call to reach the children in the Junior Shepherds of Christ Movement, to bring them to my Immaculate Heart, that they may be consecrated in my Heart and consecrated in the Heart of my Son.
  10. Tell the children to pray to my Son and the Holy Spirit for the courage to go into this world, for they are fighting a battle every day in this world and my Son will reward them with abundant grace and great gifts of His tender love. I am Mary, your Mother. I have called out to you. Harken to my call and tell all involved of my request here. I love you, my sweet little children, and I love the little children of the world. Let the little children come to my Son Jesus and let them forever rest in His burning Heart of love.

*Song:* Little child, little child, come and rest in My arms. Be with Me, little child, I want you with Me, you are hurting, My loved one. I am waiting for you, come into My Heart now. I love you.

AUGUST 24, 1995  
THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES  
(JUNIOR SHEPHERDS OF CHRIST)

### The Agony in the Garden

1. **Messenger:** This is a special time for you to be alone with Jesus.
2. Put yourself in the garden with Jesus as He kneels and He sees before Him all of the sufferings that are about to happen.
3. How would you feel if you knew all of the sufferings that Jesus suffered and that you were the one that was about to go through all of these sufferings?
4. **Jesus:** My dear sweet one, I would have withstood more suffering, for I love you so dearly. Let go and come to My Heart. Let Me fill your heart with My love. I am with you at every second as you breathe. I am in your heart.
5. **Messenger:** How wounded was Jesus' Heart! He knew all the sins of all men from all times

6. He knew all of the men alive this day that are neglecting Him and treating Him with such disrespect, and His Heart suffered so, for He loved each and every soul. To His death He loved each and every soul!
7. **Jesus:** The pains of the heart are the deepest pains, My dear ones. You know when you have been treated coldly and cruelly by someone you love. My Heart was in such anguish for My beloved ones that would treat Me with such rejection; such hatred!
8. **Messenger:** So tenderly Jesus loves us. He waits in the tabernacle for us to come and to be with Him. He is the Almighty God. He has all the power! Our every breath depends on Him. He loves us so much and He gives us our free will. He wants us to love Him freely with our whole hearts, our whole souls and our whole beings.
9. Many men in the world today have turned cold in their hearts. They do not even think about love, and love of God. Jesus is the same Jesus that hung on the cross for three hours to His death. He is waiting and longing for the love of each and every soul. How dearly He loves the youth of this world.
10. It is hard in this world today, for this world has turned their backs on the Almighty God. It is hard to be in this world and to see all the hatred and the anger, but Jesus remains in the Holy Eucharist with His gentle and loving Heart waiting for us to come to lay our heads on His chest and be so close to Him.  
Song: *A Song from Jesus* - (to be sung after each decade)

### The Scourging at the Pillar

1. **Messenger:** See Jesus. He is tied to the pillar and He stands waiting for men that will beat Him and tear His flesh.
2. In His divine knowing, He knew all things. He knew every blow that He would receive and in greatest love for us He accepted all of the sufferings.
3. They tied the Almighty God to the pillar.
4. **Jesus:** Many times you suffer all through the day with little crosses that you are asked to bear. You could relieve yourself and do something that would make the cross go away for a short time. But I give you crosses to help you grow closer to Me. I ask you to accept your crosses and come and pray to Me, and tell Me of all the struggles that you are going through.
5. Do you know how tenderly I love you, My beloved youth, and I

- am waiting and longing for you to come and talk to Me.
6. **Messenger:** Many in this world today do not believe in God. You must be strong and know that He is truly here, and that He is waiting and that He is the Almighty God and He will help you when you are having trouble.
7. **Jesus:** To look at the television and those around you and to see that many do not pray, may make you feel that you should not pray. I am here this day and I am the Almighty God, waiting and longing for you to come and to talk to Me, to talk over all your problems with Me. I will listen and I will help you.
8. **Messenger:** I see the Body of Jesus covered with wounds and Blood. Do you see His Body? Do you see the love that He has for us?
9. **Jesus:** Many are called, but few are chosen. You have been chosen by Me to go into the world and to shed the light among the youth. Come to Me and I will give you the strength that you need to carry out this mission. I am Jesus! You are My soldiers going into battle, into a world that is hurting.
10. Bring the youth of this world to Me!

### The Crowning of Thorns

1. **Messenger:** Think of how it is when you have a splinter in your finger. See Jesus with His head crowned with piercing thorns.
2. **Jesus:** My little loved ones, I am alive and I am with you this day. I am in this room. I remained with you out of greatest love. When you receive Me in Holy Communion, I am so close to you. These are special moments during which you come to Me and I give Myself to you.
3. I come to you and I want to be so close to you. I remain with you in greatest love for you, My special, special youth of this world, how I love you!!
4. **Messenger:** They spit on Jesus. They hollered at Jesus. They mocked Him as king and He was the King of all kings; the Almighty God!
5. **Jesus:** I gave My all for love of you. I spread My arms on the cross, and I gave My life. This is the love that I have for you!
6. Do not fear. I am forever with you, guarding you and watching you and living in your heart. You are never alone.
7. Your only fear is to lose My life of grace through serious sin.
8. You think that I do not watch you and care for you? You do not

know how tenderly I love you. You think many times you are not loved. I love you with the deepest, deepest love. Listen to the message that I deliver to you and take it to your heart, for I LOVE YOU! You personally! I would have died for you, JUST YOU! My dear one, I love you so much!

9. **Messenger:** He withstood all of this treatment, and He is still with us this day, truly present in the Tabernacle, waiting for us to come and to tell Him how we love Him.
10. **Jesus:** You will be treated coldly by many in this world. I am not of the world. Many in the world are rejecting Me this day. You must come to Me and I will give you strength.

### The Carrying of the Cross

1. **Jesus:** I give to you little crosses that you carry this day. I ask you to carry your crosses, for it is in those crosses that I give you more and more My abundant life.
2. How tenderly I watch you. I know all of the struggles in your heart, far more than you yourself know. I am with you and I am guarding you. Know that I am forever with you.
3. When you are afraid, when you feel that you have been mistreated; go to a quiet place and be alone with Me. At every moment I am alive inside of your heart waiting to talk to you.
4. Where I am, so is the Father and the Holy Spirit. Within your heart dwells the Father, Son and the Holy Spirit, the Almighty God, the all-powerful God, inside of you. Do not sin. Keep your souls white and pure, and We remain in you in a special way.
5. No matter what the world does, keep your souls pure.
6. Tenderly and sweetly I watch your every move.
7. Do you think, that I would come to this earth, the Almighty God, and go through all this suffering and give My life for you and abandon you this day?
8. This is a secret for you, My sweet youth in America. Come to My Heart and I will protect you and give you strength. Many today do not know this secret. I am telling you so that you will tell others so all will know that I am truly present and alive.
9. **Messenger:** Forever by His side, His beloved Mother walked by her Son through the Passion. She walks with us on our path toward heaven. She never leaves our side, more loving than any earthly mother. She loves us with the deepest, personal love.

10. **Mary:** My little children in the Shepherds of Christ Movement, how tenderly I guard you and protect you with my mantle. Do not fear! Keep your souls holy. Keep your hearts pure. Come to my Heart and I will cradle you and hold you.

### Jesus Dies on the Cross

1. **Jesus:** This is the time of many trials. Look at the crucifix, My dear young children. Look at the crucifix. This is the love that I have for you.
2. Hail Mary...
3. **Messenger:** See the hands of Jesus and look at your hands. Think of someone pounding sharp big nails into your hands, sharp big nails into your feet. Nails that go all the way through your hands to a piece of wood behind.
4. Jesus wants us to think about His Passion and death, for it is there that we realize how much He really loves us.
5. **Jesus:** When you are faced with difficulties, My sweet ones, look at Me hanging on the cross. Look at Me with My arms spread open. I am saying to you: I love you! I love you! I love you!
6. I gave My all for love of you. As I give Myself to you this day in the Holy Eucharist, I come into your heart and unite closer than any human person can unite to you. During those special moments after Communion, I tell you in your heart all kinds of things about God. Cherish those moments. Remain with Me and let Me imprint on your heart My deep, deep love for you.
7. I am closest to you at the moment that you receive the Holy Eucharist, and I remain with you in My Eucharistic presence for twenty minutes afterwards.
8. Stay and pray to Me.
9. I remain intensely united to you for twenty minutes. Stay and pray.
10. Do not run from the church after Mass. I am giving to you Myself. The Almighty God comes to you. I give Myself to you in the Eucharist.



JULY 9, 1996  
THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES

*This rosary was led by Fr. Carter on Tuesday, July the 9<sup>th</sup>, 1996, during the Shepherds of Christ Associates Meeting at Tom Arlinghaus' farm. The meditations and messages were given to Rita Ring during the rosary. All meditations have been discerned by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J.*

**The Agony in the Garden**

1. **Jesus:** Put aside all of the thoughts in your heart that do not pertain to Me. You are distracted by many things in your hearts. It is in this rosary that I will give you abundant grace, and you will grow more and more in My love.
2. **Messenger:** We see Jesus as He kneels in the garden.  
**Jesus:** You will be tested and tried, My beloved one. You will grow from these trials for I am giving to you great grace. You do not know of the sufferings that you will experience, but I am with you at every moment. You must surrender and come to My Heart for it is there that you will find refuge from the darkest night. I will never leave you. I am Jesus. I am with you at every moment. Do you feel My presence within your heart? Come to Me and know My precious love for you.
3. **Messenger:** I see Jesus in the garden. How many times we have suffered in our lives, felt the suffering so deep within our hearts? Do we know from this suffering a little of the immense pain that Jesus suffered in the garden? Think of Jesus in the garden. He was in such anguish that He sweat Blood. How little are these trials that He gives to us! We carry our cross on our backs with glum faces and feel upset in our hearts. Jesus showed us the way. He showed us His suffering. He asked us to meditate on His suffering that we will know more His great love for us.
4. I look back, Jesus, to the messages in the Second Blue Book - so many messages on surrender and letting go. So long ago, two and a half years ago, but today I am learning to surrender, surrender, surrender. I thought, then, that I knew the meaning of the word "surrender", but I see today I know so little of the meaning of this word. I know only by Your grace that I will surrender and give myself to You.
5. We see Jesus as He kneels in the garden of Gethsemane, and we know how He surrendered to the will of the Father. It is in living

according to the will of the Father that we will have peace and joy in our lives. Jesus shows us the way. If we meditate on the mysteries of this rosary, His life will live in our lives.

6. I opened the Second *Blue Book*, today, to the message that says, "Jesus wants both feet off the ground." At the time I received this message, January 18th 1994, I thought I knew what it was to surrender for I had surrendered so many things already. But I learn more and more each day how I need to surrender, and it is only through Him that I will surrender. I see Jesus in the garden, His face covered with a bloody sweat, and I know that He surrendered to the will of the Father.
7. Why are we here? Why are we gathered here to pray this rosary? What is God asking of each of us? God is asking us to give ourselves to help in the salvation of souls. For nine months our Blessed Lady called out to me, and told me of her children that were going to hell. I know, as if deeply engraved in my heart, the reality of souls going to hell this day. It is this pain that I feel in my heart that helps me to go on and to help, as much as I can, with the work of saving souls.
8. I see Jesus in the garden, and He looks all alone. The Apostles are asleep, and His face is covered with Blood. I see Him there with agony in His face and tension in His Body, and within His Heart He knows all of His precious souls that will neglect Him and forget Him despite His suffering.  
**Jesus:** Do you know what it is, My beloved ones, to love, to love, and to be ignored?
9. **Messenger:** Over and over again, I experienced the suffering of Jesus, before the tabernacle, for the souls that neglect Him and treat Him with such indifference. He called out, "Tell them! Tell them how I am longing and waiting for them to come to Me!" It is such agony to know that Jesus loves His precious souls so much, and He is ignored - Jesus, the Heart of burning love.
10. This is the message that He has delivered over and over again - "I am alive! I am alive! I am alive, and I am longing and thirsting for My precious souls to come and to tell Me of their love." He calls out, "Bring Me souls! Bring Me souls!" It is in our prayers and sacrifices, it is in proceeding steadfastly ahead in the struggles and all the trials, that we help in the work of redemption. It is so important that we identify, in our lives, with Him, that we give our hearts to Jesus and Mary and that our every act be united to the Holy

Sacrifice of the Mass, that grace might be poured out on this darkened world for the salvation of souls. This is why He has called us here. This is why our heavenly Mother appeared over and over again. This is why He sweat blood in the garden of Gethsemane. He would have suffered more because He loves so much. His greatest agony was the agony that He suffered for the souls that would neglect Him and treat Him with indifference and then would be lost forever to the fires of hell.

### The Scourging at the Pillar

1. **Messenger:** And so we wake and we go through the day, and we go to bed each night, and we go through many trials and sufferings, and it seems, many times, that we would like to quit. Look at Jesus. See Him, His hands tied to the pillar. See Him as He stands there, and the men come with their sharp instruments to beat Him.
2. Song: I have called you by name....
3. Why would God come and talk to us? This situation is so urgent. This world has turned to such sin. Mary appeared at Fatima, and she told men that they must stop offending God. She gave them a peace plan. They ignored our heavenly Mother, and there was World War II. See Jesus at the pillar. Mary wants us to meditate on the mysteries of the rosary so that His life will live in our lives. Today the world is in such a sorry state. He has called us as His apostles to go into the world so that He will live in us and minister to His beloved souls through us. Who are we that God loves us so much that He lives in us and that His life flows through us?
4. Within our soul is the craving for God's love - the craving to love and to be loved, yet we feel empty many times. We are wanting for love. If we meditate on the mysteries of the rosary, if we see the Blood-covered face of Jesus and the torn flesh of His Body, how can we not realize how much He loves us?
5. The world is very sick. The Church and the world are in need of renewal.
6. Jesus has called us in the Shepherds of Christ Movement to go into the world and to carry the messages of His love.
7. The trial that you are suffering today may be very difficult, but if we look at the torn Body of Jesus, it will seem so small.
8. How Jesus loves each one of us, that He came into this world a helpless Baby, that He gave Himself as a Sacrifice for our sins!
9. Look at the world today and the sins of the flesh. Look at the world

in all of its vileness. How brazen are all those who parade such filth on the screen for children to learn at such an early age. Look at what we see on our TV screens and at the movie theaters, and then look at the Body of Jesus covered with wounds.

10. Mary said at Fatima that we must stop offending God. This is why Jesus and Mary are giving us these messages this day. This situation is very urgent. There are many souls that are going into hell. It may be very hard, but as we press forward millions and millions of souls will be saved through this movement. There are many devils that are battling us as we proceed, but how can we say "no" to Jesus and Mary?

### The Crowning with Thorns

1. **Messenger:** Look at the haughty hearts of so many today. Our own hearts, our hearts that are so fixed in getting ahead and being first. Look at the pride and the control in the minds of men, and then look at the head of Jesus as they pound into His head the sharp thorns that pierced His head and made Him bleed.
2. How we whine and we complain about so many little trials that we must suffer. Did Jesus ever have a headache? Look at the wounded head of our Savior.
3. Mary is calling us to prayer and sacrifice.
4. The bell tolls and at every second, every act that we perform, when offered as a sacrifice to the Father, in union with the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, becomes a heroic deed in helping in the work of redemption.
5. God came and gave Himself. He was spit on. He was crowned with thorns. He was mocked. He was kicked. He was whipped, and they tore His flesh. This is the love that He has for us. He wants each and every soul in heaven with Him. He is calling us to give of ourselves to help in the work of redemption.
6. Jesus appears with a crown of thorns around His Heart - His precious Heart, pierced by the indifference and the hatred of the souls that He loves. Let us comfort His Heart with our acts of love, and let us vow to go into this world and to fight, despite all the struggle and all the obstacles that Satan has created, to go into this world and to carry the greatest news that there is to the souls that are starving, that are hungry, and that are in pain - the news that our beloved Savior loves us.
7. Song: Only this I want, but to know the Lord...
8. The more we are united to Jesus, the more we help souls get to

heaven, and someday we will receive a crown of glory and be with Him in such celestial bliss for all eternity.

9. **Jesus:** My beloved ones, I have called you to this farm to hear this message. I long for My precious souls to come to Me. Will you bring these souls to Me? Will you help through your trials and your sufferings to continue to bring souls to Me? I am so thirsty for souls, My precious souls that I love so much.
10. **Messenger:** And they spit on Jesus, and they mocked Him. They hurled hateful remarks at the Almighty God, and He was silent. He withstood all of this treatment for within His Heart was divine love, His Heart on fire for His precious souls.

### The Carrying of the Cross

1. **Messenger:** He walked with a heavy cross on His back, and within His Heart was burning love for His precious souls.
2. If Jesus was here at this moment, if we saw Him humped over with the cross on His back, if we saw the Blood as it poured down from His crowned head, if we saw His Blood-covered face and the suffering in His face, would we believe then that He loves us?
3. It is in realizing His immense love for us that we will carry this love to others. You must read all the messages that He has given to us. With our hearts on fire, receiving the love letters from our beloved One to us, do we hear Jesus say over and over again, "I love you. I love you. I love you."? Jesus will fill us with His love, and when we are filled with this love we will carry this love to others.
4. The souls, today, are hungry. They need to be fed with the love of God. They are starving. Where do the children go that have not even been told about the love of God? Look at Jesus with His cross on His back. This is the love that He has for each soul. It is up to us to carry this message to the world, for the world is suffering and in need of this message. Vile deeds will continue until the message of His love is carried out to the hurting souls.
5. Mary walked by her beloved Son knowing in her Heart that He was the Almighty God. Think of the Heart of Mary and how she suffered such anguish to watch her beloved Jesus.
6. Day after day after day, Mary appeared for 14 months and cried out that we must change our ways, that we must help the children, that we must spread the rosary and the consecration to the children. The message was the same - you are offending God, and souls are going into hell.

7. Mary looked into the face of her beloved Son. Can you imagine what she saw when she looked into His eyes, His beautiful eyes surrounded by Blood and wounds? Can you imagine the Heart of Mary as she looks into the face of her Son, knowing of all of the souls that would be lost despite His suffering?
8. Jesus looked into the face of Mary, and He was comforted by the sight of His Mother, His Mother that He loved so much. But He saw her suffering, and His Heart was in such pain and sorrow to see His Mother suffer.
9. Mary calls out today for the little lost children, the children that she loves so much, her children, and she asks us to be a mother to these children. She asks us to pray and to sacrifice. She asks us to teach the children about the rosary and to teach the children about the love of Jesus and the love of their Mother.
10. Can we share the cross of Christ with Jesus? Can we comfort His aching Heart by bringing to Him His precious souls? Many souls will be lost if we give into the temptation to give up. It will become difficult and hard. Can we look into the eyes of Jesus as Mary looked into the eyes of Jesus, and say to Jesus covered with Blood, crowned with thorns, cross on His back, "Jesus this is too hard."?

### The Crucifixion and Death of Jesus

1. **Messenger:** To His death on the cross, He gave Himself. He always did the Father's will. He's asking us, today, to help in the act of redemption, to help the souls that are suffering, to sacrifice, to offer every act that we do as a sacrifice to help save souls.
2. I see the Body of Jesus humped over, withered, so frail, and so weak. This is the Almighty God - all powerful and almighty. It is God. **Jesus:** I am the Almighty God. **Messenger:** We see Jesus in this state hanging from the cross. At any moment, He could have come down from the cross, but Jesus gave Himself that we would be saved. He lives in us this day. He acts in us this day. As we become one in Him, He operates through us this day. He loves through us this day. He gives to others through us this day. He shows us that the road is a road that is filled with suffering and trials, but He shows us the resurrection.
3. **Messenger:** Do we know what it is to be wrapped with the divine embrace of the Almighty God - Father, Son, and Holy Spirit?
4. For all eternity we will be wrapped by this embrace. We will be completely satisfied, and our hearts will be at rest. He asks us, this day, to

- serve Him, to love Him, to give ourselves to Him. He shows us how He loves us. He gave Himself as a Sacrifice on the cross for us.
5. Song: O burning Heart, O love divine...
  6. The Almighty God loves us so much that He came into this world a little baby, and He gave Himself as a Sacrifice on the cross. Jesus remains with us this day in His divinity and humanity, truly present in the Holy Eucharist, and our eyes behold the Consecrated Host.
  7. Song: Come unto Me all who weary...
  8. Jesus no longer walks the earth, but He lives in this world today. He lives in our hearts. He is asking us to be one with Him that He can operate through us and touch the souls of His beloved ones today.
  9. We see Mary hold the little Child in her arms, and we see Mary hold the lifeless Body of Jesus in her arms under the cross. Jesus complied to the will of His Father. He is asking us this day to do the Father's will, to help in His plan, to help save souls. We do not realize how important all of our actions are in this plan of the Father to help save souls.
  10. Jesus gave Himself on the cross, and He asks us to give ourselves to Him as a sacrifice. When we give ourselves in love to Jesus, we will unite in such love with the Almighty God. Message: We cannot say "no" to Jesus, that this is too hard. For all eternity many souls will be lost. What we do is so important. I hear Jesus call out, "Bring Me souls! Bring Me souls!" God is asking us to carry our cross as He carried His cross, for what we do is so important to His precious souls.

AUGUST 20, 1996  
ROSARY MEDITATIONS FOR  
THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES

### The Agony in the Garden

1. **Messenger:** Always in compliance to the Father's will, we see this as we mediate on all the mysteries of the rosary, how Jesus and Mary always complied to the will of the Father. To have peace and joy in our lives, we must always comply to the will of the Father. We see Jesus in the garden, His face covered with a bloody sweat, and at any moment He could have stopped everything. He could have withdrawn. He, the Almighty God, all powerful and almighty, about to undergo the cruel Passion and His death, and He sees this

- before Him. He sees all the sins of men and all the men that would reject the grace that He merited for them, but what did He think of? He saw us. He saw us here this night praying, and it filled His Heart with immense joy. It gave Him so much pleasure in His Heart to know that we would love Him so much, for He is a Person and He longs to be loved by His beloved creatures. We do not comprehend and we do not understand how much Jesus is waiting and longing for our love. Let us, in this rosary, give our love to Him by giving our complete attention to Him and listening to the words that He speaks to our hearts. Let us hear Jesus as He outpours His love to us and teaches us about Himself.
2. How many times have we felt like we have gone through this Passion too in our lives? Have we felt buckled over and filled with pain? It is so hard sometimes. We are trying so hard in this world, that does not recognize God as it should, to please the Almighty God, and it seems like we are pressed on and pressed on, and we say, "God please help us. Take this cross away." But He allows us to continue to suffer, and we do not understand. It is in the death that there is the resurrection. Constantly in our lives, we live this Paschal mystery of death - resurrection. Let us mediate on the mysteries of this rosary, His suffering and His death, and let us think all through these mysteries how He rose victorious on the third day, how it is through His death that we share in His Divine life. Let us think of how it is to know God and to love Him. It is because of Jesus, because of His Passion and His death, that we are able to partake in His Divine life. Through our little deaths, there is always the resurrection. As we go through our lives, we grow more and more in this life in Him. Mary, the Mother of our Christ-life, is there with us, is leading us deeply into the Heart of her Son.
  3. Treasure beyond all treasures is the Heart of Jesus. The Heart filled with endless, Divine love, the Heart from which the life of God flows. They pierced His Heart with a lance and what came forth was Blood and water. Water - a symbol of Baptism whereby we partake in His Divine life. Blood - a symbol of the Eucharist by which we are fed with the Bread of Life. Oh God, how we love You! Let our hearts be focused only on You in this rosary. As we see Your face covered with Blood, as we see the Blood drop to the ground, as we know the immense mental agony that You suffered in the garden, the suffering to know how You would be rejected and forgot-

ten by those that You gave Your life for, may we know a little bit, just a little, of how much You truly love us. We love You. We love You. We love You, Jesus Christ the Savior of the world.

4. Song: "I come to you with greatest love, I am your loving Savior. I am your God, I died for you, I come to you this day."

**Messenger:** He has come to set brother against brother, mother against son, husband against wife. He is Jesus Christ the Son of God. He gives us His life, and He gives us His love. We must focus totally on His love for us. We must come to Him and give Him our love and give love to one another. This is the commandment that He gives to us - that we love God with our whole hearts, our whole souls, and our whole beings, and we love one another as we love ourselves.

5. Mental torment, how He suffered mental torment in the garden, but His thoughts were comforted by the love that we give to Him this evening. Put aside all of the thoughts in our hearts that do not pertain to Him, and focus totally on our beloved Savior. He gave His life for us. Will we give Him our minds and our hearts at this moment, and let Him fill us with His grace that we will share more and more in His life? He is giving to us a great treasure at this moment. We must open our hearts and let Him pour His grace into our hearts and into our souls. He is Jesus. He loves us with the most burning love we do not even comprehend. Our souls are thirsty for the love of God. We were created for this love. Nothing on this earth will satisfy this craving, this appetite within. We must put aside all of the thoughts in our minds, in our hearts and focus on Him, for He is the Way, the Truth, and the Life. He is Jesus the Son of God, our Savior, our Redeemer, our King, our Lover. Open our hearts, and He will fill our hearts with Divine love. He loves us. He loves us. He loves us.

6. Hail Mary...

7. Much of the world is asleep. They are walking in darkness. They are covered with a cloud. Their eyes do not see, and their ears do not hear. He has lifted the veil for us, His chosen ones, and He is giving to us a great grace that we will see with eyes unveiled and hear with ears that are open to His Word. We have been called, and we have been chosen. We will walk into the dark night as lights shining, and His light will radiate from our hearts and from our souls. We must go to Him and let Him bathe us in His love, in His most Sacred Heart.

8. He is alive. He is alive. He is alive and He lives in our hearts, and

He lives in this world as we walk the streets. It is through us that His grace will touch many hearts. We must surrender totally and give ourselves to Him. Give ourselves. Give our hearts to His Mother for she will turn our cold hearts into warm hearts that will unite with His Heart. He loves us, His dear ones. He is telling us the secrets of His Heart, that we will know the true treasure, the treasure that this world has cast aside and is suffering for its ignorance and neglect. See with eyes unveiled He is giving to us great graces. We are His apostles that will carry the flag across this earth, that will carry His flag, full of love, to the world that is hurting and in pain.

9. And He saw it all. He saw the whole Passion before Him. He knew vividly every pain. He knew every beating, every thorn prick. He knew all that He would suffer. He knew the pain on the cross and three agonizing hours that He would suffer. He knew all the souls that would go to hell despite His suffering. But despite all of this, He gave Himself. He gave Himself for me and He gave Himself for you, knowing full well everything that He would suffer, because of His great love for us, that we would be saved, that we would share in His Divine life, that we might be with Him forever and ever in heaven.
10. Oh Heart of Jesus, Treasure beyond all treasures, give me the grace to dwell forever in Your Heart.

Song: Oh Burning Heart, Oh Love divine, how sweet You are to me. I see the Host, I know You're here to love and care for me.

### The Scourging at the Pillar

1. **Messenger:** They took Him away and they tied Him to the pillar, and they began to beat Him. They took turns beating our beloved Savior. Stand there. Let us picture ourselves tied to the pillar. Picture us. How is the love in our hearts? Would we stand at the pillar and allow men that we loved to tear our flesh, knowing full well that we could stop it at any moment? He stood at the pillar and they tore His Flesh, and His Blood fell to the ground. He withstood this for our sins. Do we know how He suffered for our sins, the sins that we commit towards our brothers, when we talk about our brothers, those that He loves? His way is love. We are His apostles of love. We must be holy. Our hearts must be filled with holiness. We must go into the world and always show others how to love. We cannot talk about others. We must have hearts filled with love. Only in love will our hearts unite to His Heart. People are watching us. We are the

stars against the darkest night. Will we shine or will we be dull? In order to shine, our hearts must be likened to His Heart. We must give Him our hearts, and He will turn our hearts to hearts of love.

2. How we insist and insist to do it our way and try and try and try. Do we know that He is with us at every moment? We must admit our dependency on Him. We must surrender and say, "Jesus, I am totally dependent on You. I want to be loving, but I fall. I am a little baby. I need You to help me to love like You. I cannot do it on my own." We must go to confession, and tell the priest of the times when we talked about our beloved brothers, for He stood at the pillar and He was beaten for our sins, and He was beaten for our brothers that He loves. He is teaching us in the Shepherds of Christ Movement to be of one mind and one heart. Our hearts will unite in the deepest union with His Heart, but we must surrender. We must not let thoughts of bitterness and hatred toward one another creep into our hearts. He is allowing us to suffer, and He is allowing us to watch ourselves fall, for we will come crawling on our knees and beg Him, "to help me." "Help me, God," you will say. "Help me. I want to love like You, but I cannot do it myself."
3. He was beaten for us. We do not know how sins against our brothers offend Him and hurt Him. How He was beaten for those words that we speak in hatred toward one another. We are the stars that will shine against the darkness. We are His apostles, but our hearts must be pure. We must come to Him for we cannot do this on our own. He will give us the grace to love, to love as He loved, as He loved each and every soul. We are dependent on Him. Watch ourselves fall on our faces and know that we need Him to help us.
4. Hearts that are haughty and prideful cannot unite to His Heart. There are many this day that are in control, that continue to control with proud hearts. He gives to many authority and power. It is to be used only according to the Father's will. Our hearts must be soft and gentle as His Heart. We must not let power and control go to our heads. We have authority only as the Father gives us authority. This is from the reading today:  
 "Son of man, say to the ruler of Tyre,  
 'The Lord Yahweh says this:  
*Because your heart has grown proud,  
 you thought: I am a god;  
 I am divinely enthroned*

*far out to sea.*

*Though you are human, not divine,  
 you have allowed yourself  
 to think like God.*

*So, you are wiser than Daniel;  
 no sage as wise as you!*

*By your wisdom and your intelligence  
 you have made yourself a fortune,  
 you have put gold and silver  
 into your treasuries.*

*Such is your skill in trading,  
 your fortune has continued to increase,  
 and your fortune has made your heart  
 grow prouder.*

*'And so, the Lord Yahweh says this:  
 Since you have allowed yourself  
 to think like God,*

*very well, I am going to bring foreigners  
 against you,  
 the most barbarous of the nations.*

*They will draw sword against  
 your fine wisdom,  
 they will desecrate your splendour,  
 they will throw you down into the grave  
 and you will die a violent death  
 far out to sea.*

*Will you still think: I am a god,  
 when your slaughterers confront you?  
 But you will be human, not divine,  
 in the clutches of the ones  
 who strike you down!*

*You will die like the uncircumcised at the hand of foreigners.  
 'For I have spoken-declares the Lord Yahweh.'"* (Ezk. 28:2-10)

5. He is gentle, and He is kind of heart. He has made men the head of their homes. He has given to the priests authority and a great gift to be called a priest and to offer sacrifice. He has bestowed on men great honor, but within the heart of every man that is given power must be the heart of gentleness and love. He stood at the pillar, and He was beaten and His skin was torn because of the haughty hearts,



because of the pride, because of men that wanted their will and not the will of the Father. Everything that we do must be in accordance with the Father's will. He showed us the way. He stood at the pillar and was beaten because it was the Father's will. We must strive always to do the will of the Father with love. Love is our primary purpose, to love God above all things and love one another as we love ourselves.

6. We have been called here. He teaches us. We are called to live the Scriptures and we must answer this call. He is giving to us His grace. Praise and thank our God for the gifts that we are given.
7. We carry His word into the world. We will be the lights that shine in the darkest night. He stood at the pillar, and He was beaten. He was beaten because of the haughty hearts. Our hearts must be likened to His. We are His apostles that will carry this message into this world. We do not comprehend this great mission. Each one of us have been called here. We must respond to the call for He is asking us to help in the salvation of many souls. What we do will help many souls to be saved. He stood at the pillar, and they tore His flesh. He loves each soul with the most burning love that He allowed them to put Him to death. Will you go into this world? Will we walk fearlessly ahead despite the persecution and the verbal battering that we receive? Will we say to this world, "This is the Almighty God. He is alive this day, and He loves us. He loves us. He loves us. Come. Come to Him, and He will give to us what our hearts desire."?
8. **1 Co. 12:12-26:**

For as with the human body which is a unity although it has many parts—all the parts of the body, though many, still making up one single body—so it is with Christ. We were baptized into one body in a single Spirit, Jews as well as Greeks, slaves as well as free men, and we were all given the same Spirit to drink. And indeed the body consists not of one member but of many. If the foot were to say, "I am not a hand and so I do not belong to the body," it does not belong to the body any the less for that. Or if the ear were to say, "I am not an eye, and so I do not belong to the body," that would not stop its belonging to the body. If the whole body were just an eye, how would there be any hearing? If the whole body were hearing, how would there be any smelling?

As it is, God has put all the separate parts into the body as he chose. If they were all the same part, how could it be a body? As it is, the parts are many but the body is one. The eye cannot say to the hand, "I have no need of you," and nor can the head say to the feet, "I have no need of you."

What is more, it is precisely the parts of the body that seem to be the weakest which are the indispensable ones. It is the parts of the body which we consider least dignified that we surround with the greatest dignity; and our less presentable parts are given greater presentability which our presentable parts do not need. God has composed the body so that greater dignity is given to the parts which were without it, and so that there may not be disagreements inside the body but each part may be equally concerned for all the others. If one part is hurt, all the parts share its pain. And if one part is honoured, all the parts share its joy.

9. **Messenger:** We cannot be divided with any person and have peace in our hearts. Our hearts must be hearts of love. We must give up any bitterness and division in our hearts towards any person, for He is God and in His Heart there is not division. He is calling us His apostles of love, His little army that He has called and brought to this room this evening. We must be as the brightest stars shining against the darkened night, for He is Jesus; He is the Almighty God, and He has called us to carry the messages of His burning love to this world, to the priests, to the sisters, to all those that are hurting and in pain. As He stood at the pillar and He was whipped for the sins of men, He knew that we would answer this call. And it was joy to His Heart as the Blood ran down His body. His Heart was comforted, and He was filled with such pleasure because of the work and love that we would give to others, because of the souls that we would help to be saved. We are His stars that will shine in the darkest night. We have been called. We have been chosen, and He has given to us such grace that we can carry out this mission. We can say "no" to Him, but it was there when He was scourged that our "yes" comforted Him. In His greatest agony, He saw us as He hung on the cross. His Body withered and in pain, He saw us, and He saw the love that would go forth from our hearts into this world. He loves us with such love. He gave Himself for love of us and for all souls. Will we help our brothers to know His love?

10. There will be peace and joy in our hearts when we comply always to the Father's will. The Father has a plan for us. Jesus is the Way. He is the Truth. He is the Life. We have been called. We have been chosen. Will we answer His call, His apostles of love?

### The Crowning with Thorns

1. **Messenger:** Think of the minds of men, and think of how Satan presses on the minds of men. Think of how our thoughts can be so influenced by the evil one, how we can worry about what other people think, how we can think others are talking about us, how we can make ourselves miserable by giving in to our thoughts. Jesus showed us His head crowned with thorns. How He suffered such pain to His head, yet we cannot discipline our thoughts. Let us pray for the grace to ask God to help us to keep our thoughts always thoughts of love, of harmony, of oneness with one another.
2. We must not give in to the seeds of division that Satan plants in our minds. We must say, "I love that person. I love that person." But do we know that we cannot do this on our own? Do we know that we depend totally on Him? He has allowed us to fall on our faces many times. We would be wretched if it was not for His grace. We are dependent on His grace. If we are holy, it is because of the grace that He is giving to us. He is Jesus. We are dependent on Him, His loved ones. We must come to Him and ask for the grace to love. He wants to love through us in this world.
3. We must come to the Father as the little, dependent child. We must tell Him of our love and tell Him of our needs.
4. I picture myself in a chair surrounded by those people that I love the most. Do I see all the people I love? And then watch, as those I love the most come to me and pound a crown of thorns into my head, and I feel the blood come from my head and fall on my body.
5. How many times have we crowned Him with thorns by our thoughts of hatred and anger toward one another. He suffered immense pain because of the thoughts of men. We are His chosen ones. Pray that we do not wound His Heart with thoughts of hatred and bitterness for He loves us. He loves us so much, and it wounds His Heart when we hate one another.
6. We must model our lives after our Mother. We must look at our Mother, her Heart pure and sinless. It is only in purity that we will unite to Their Hearts.

7. I go to the Heart of His Mother and mine, and ask the Holy Spirit to sanctify me that I may unite in the deepest union in His Heart.
8. We do not know the hatred and the bitterness, the thoughts in the hearts and minds of some men. How He suffered so much pain to His head for the ugly, horrible thoughts of mankind. God is offended by the acts of man this day. Help make reparation to Him for our sins and the sins of mankind. Reparation given to His Heart delights Him, His dear ones. God is offended by sinful men.
9. Song: "Oh Burning Heart, Oh Love divine, how sweet You are to me. I see the Host, I know You're here to love and care for me."  
**Messenger:** Jesus is alive. Jesus is alive. Jesus is alive, and He lives within our hearts.
10. Song: "Give me Your Heart Oh Jesus, Give me a heart like Yours. Teach me to love You with this new heart, Oh I know little of how to love You. Create in me Oh precious Saviour this special heart."  
**Messenger:** He loves you. He loves you. He loves you.

### The Carrying of the Cross

1. **Messenger:** We must carry our crosses. He watches us as we walk, and He places that cross on our backs, but He knows that it is in carrying the cross that we will be given much life. We want to put the cross aside, but it is in carrying the cross that we will grow more and more in our knowledge and love of Him.
2. He watches us carry the cross, and He watches us move it from shoulder to shoulder. He watches as it slips down our arms and we fall to the ground, and He is so close to us. He stands beside us and He says, "Carry it a little while longer. Carry it a little longer." His dear ones, for we do not know the great gift that we will receive. At the end of the darkest tunnel, there is the brightest light. He is Jesus. He gives to us according to our needs. He gives to us suffering. We must learn to endure the suffering and realize that it is a gift in which we will grow more and more in our life in Him.
3. My Jesus, I carried the cross and carried the cross and the tunnel was so dark and so black, and I felt as if I would never smile again. But I remember those times, and it was so hard. It was so hard when I felt as if I was dying on the cross with You, and then the light began to steal across the sky, and the glory was beyond all suffering. For after the death, there is the resurrection, our lives, a constant dying and rising in Him.

4. Help me realize that we are given suffering and that we must endure the suffering until He lifts the suffering. When we are backed up against a wall, we must surrender and accept all that He gives to us and give ourselves to Him, for He is breathing on our necks when we are wrapped up in pain. He is looking in our eyes when we are down under the cross. He is holding our hands when we think He is so far away, and He knows all things. He knows of the great gifts that will come when we endure the sufferings that He is giving to us. There is always the life after the death when we stay rooted in Him. We must carry the cross on our backs, and remember that there is light at the end of the tunnel.
5. It's a rocky road that He trod on the way to Calvary, and He knew that it would end in His death, but He knew of the Resurrection. He carried the cross and it bumped along, and He saw into the eyes of His Mother that comforted Him. Look into His eyes. Be wrapped in the embrace of the love of Their two Hearts. In the suffering, we must go to Their Hearts and know that we are never alone and He will never abandon us. He is almighty, all powerful. He is God, and He is with us to the end of time.
6. And there will come the day when we are lifted into heaven, and we will be wrapped in the Divine embrace, that we will know the embrace of the Almighty God. We must carry our crosses on our backs. Each day, carry the cross and share in the Resurrection. Our lives are this dying and rising, each day.
7. The world tells us that we should not suffer, but He shows us the way. Look at Him, His face covered with Blood, His head crowned with thorns, the cross bearing down on His back. He could barely move and He fell to the ground, but on the third day He rose victorious.
8. Thump. Thump. Thump. Hear the cross of Jesus. See the stress on His face. See the Blood as it pours from His Body. See Him fall under the cross. Do you hear the crowd? Do you hear them holler at our beloved Savior? He withstood all of this in silence. Mary, knowing that He was the Almighty God, stood by, her Heart torn within her chest watching her Son suffer. And They are appearing to us this day. They are appearing to tell us of Their love. This is love that Jesus carried the cross, that He gave His Body and His Blood, that He wants the world to know that He is alive and that He loves and wants to be loved by man.
9. Song: "Give me Your Heart Oh Jesus, Give me a heart like Yours.

Teach me to love You with this new heart, Oh I know little of how to love You. Create in me Oh precious Saviour this special heart."

10. Hail Mary...

### The Crucifixion

1. **Messenger:** The greatest Sacrifice of all, the Son of God comes to this earth, and He gives Himself as a sacrifice for love of us that we will be saved.
2. The Sacrifice is sacramentally made present at every Mass, the priest offers this Sacrifice. We must unite in this Sacrifice and give ourselves. As Jesus sacrificed Himself on the cross, we sacrifice ourselves in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass in union with Him. It is in uniting in this oneness with Christ that the grace will be released on this earth and that many souls will be saved. This is the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. We are not there as spectators. We are there to offer sacrifice, to give ourselves. It is when we give ourselves that grace is outpoured on the earth.
3. We must pray for holy priests, that priests will be holy in their hearts and unite in such oneness with the Heart of Jesus, that as they celebrate the Mass and offer sacrifice, that they too offer themselves as a sacrifice in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. The Sacrifice of Calvary is sacramentally made present at every Mass.
4. The grace that was merited by Christ through His life and death on the cross is released in abundant proportion in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. The more we unite in this oneness with the Mass, the more this grace is released. Our world is in a desperate state. We must unite in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, in our morning offering, every morning, uniting each one of our activities with the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.
5. Our actions are magnified, and immense amount of grace is released on us and on this world when we unite to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass in all of our actions.
6. All of our actions, when performed in accordance with the Father's will with love, are heroic actions when we unite them to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, for grace rains on the earth and the people on this earth. Many will be saved as we unite to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass in all of our actions and as we become one in Their Hearts. This is the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, the fountain of God's life outpoured on the earth. Jesus gave Himself. "This is My Body.

- This is My Blood.” Let us tap into this fountain of His life at every second as we unite every action to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.
7. And they pierced His Heart, and the sacramental life of the Church was born.
  8. His life is a fountain of life pouring out on the earth from the side of Christ.
  9. We must pray for grace. We must unite every morning, in the morning offering, to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass that all our actions are magnified, for His grace will spill upon this earth and it will be lighted with the brightest light. We are His fervent souls that He has called and that He is joining to His Heart. In this oneness, the grace will be released on the earth, and many souls will be saved. Do not underestimate the value of every action we perform when we unite to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass in the morning offering. He is Jesus. He came to this world to save each and every soul. Bring Him souls! Bring Him souls! We are His apostles. We will help save many souls. Many will know the fire of His burning love. We cannot underestimate the importance of our lives. We will struggle, and we will suffer. Look at Him as He hung on the cross. He showed us the way. He showed us His way. But in the death there is the resurrection, and His life will spill out on the earth. We must give Him ourselves. He wants our love. He wants us to talk to Him all through the day. When we are worried and troubled, He wants us to say in our hearts, “Jesus, I love You. Jesus, I love You.” We must put aside the thoughts that Satan is planting in our heads, the seeds of doubt and division, and say, “Jesus, I love You.” Take that moment to spend time with Him, loving Him, and He will strengthen us. He wants our love. He wants us to long and to thirst for His love. He wants us to tell Him we love Him. He is a Person. He wants us to love Him. He gave His life for us. Will we give our hearts to Him?
  10. It is in complying to the will of the Father that we will have peace and joy in our lives. We see Jesus in the arms of His Mother. Jesus complied to the will of His Father to His death, and Mary complied to the will of the Father. She did not shout all through the Passion and holler, “This is God! What is the matter with you?” She was silent and she accepted the suffering, for she knew the Father had a plan, and she knew that she must endure the suffering. She knew that Jesus must die. She complied always to the will of the Father. Jesus complied to the will of the Father to His death. He shows us

the way. His way is suffering and life. The world shows us another way. They show us a way that leads our hearts to hunger and to pain. His way is the way to joy, peace, and love. He loves us. He loves us. He loves us. He is Jesus. He gives Himself to us. It is in giving ourselves to Him that we will unite. He gives Himself to us in love, but to become one with Him, we must give ourselves to Him. We will share in His Divine love. Nothing on the face of this earth can compare to this love relationship with His Divine Heart. Love is relationship. He gives Himself to us. We will share in accordance to how much of ourselves we give to Him. He wants our all. He will give us peace, love, and joy in our hearts when we give our hearts to Him. He loves us. To His death, He loved us. He would die for us this day. Will we give Him our hearts?

MAY 11, 1996  
THE GLORIOUS MYSTERIES

*This rosary was received in Toledo, Ohio on Saturday, May 11, 1996, the Feast of Mary, Queen of the Apostles. The meditations and messages were given to Rita Ring during the rosary. This rosary was received live and transcribed from the recording. This live recording can be obtained by writing Shepherds of Christ Publications. All of these meditations have been discerned by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J.*

SPECIAL ROSARIES TO HELP  
BRING ABOUT THE COMPLETION  
OF THE FATIMA MESSAGE

**The Resurrection**

1. **Messenger:** Let us focus on our hearts. God is the Source of all life. It is from the Father in the Holy Spirit, through the pierced Heart of Jesus and through the Heart of Mary that life flows into our hearts and we act as a channel of this life to all those we touch. God wishes to fill us with His life at this moment. But our hearts must be open to receive His grace that He wishes to give to us.

**Jesus:** Open wide your hearts, My beloved ones. I am Jesus, the Son of God. I come to you in a special way in this rosary, to fill you with My life. You must open wide your heart that I may penetrate your heart and come deeply into your soul. I am the Almighty God, My power is endless. Look around you at the world that surrounds you. You see the sun as it comes up and the moon in the sky. You see the change of seasons. You see the life in a blade of grass and the life in the leaves of the tree, but you do not see the power of the Almighty God as it surrounds you. I am the Almighty God, all powerful, without limits. I am there with you at this moment and I will help you. You must open your heart and let Me come into your heart. I am Jesus and I love you with the most burning love.

2. **Messenger:** We do not fully comprehend the fire of the Heart of Jesus. We are so limited in our vision. We must pray to the Holy Spirit to give us more and more this vision of God that we may see with eyes unveiled. What is really real on this earth is that God truly exists, that God is alive and that He lives in a graced soul in a special, special way. Who are we that the Almighty God lives within us? This is a rosary about life, the life that He came to give to us, that we may be channels of this life as we operate and we touch each other.

3. See vividly before your eyes the Body of Jesus as He hung on the cross, covered with Blood and withered. Picture this in your mind, so clear. See His Body so battered and so bruised, and next to this picture see the Almighty God as He rose victorious on the third day. See Him adorned in the brightest light beyond all human comprehension, a light that we cannot even imagine or describe. The Almighty God comes forth from the tomb, the stone is rolled back and Jesus, the Son of God rises victorious from the dead.
4. It is through His life, and mostly His death, that He merited for us the grace for our salvation. It is through His Resurrection and Ascension into heaven that we receive this life, this grace within us. Let us open our hearts and realize that in this rosary He wishes to give to us a deeper sharing in His Divine Life. He is the Source of all life. He is giving to us such grace at this moment, but we must open our hearts and let Him fill us.
5. Song: Spirit Song.  
There will be one flock and one Shepherd. We must unite in one heart, in the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. Mary said at Fatima that until a sufficient number of people are consecrating their hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, giving their hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, we will NOT have peace in this world. It is in this consecration that we will have peace. Let us give our hearts to Jesus and Mary, and as I give my heart to Jesus and Mary and you give your heart to Jesus and Mary, we will be one in Their Hearts and the love of God will shine to this darkened world.
6. This rosary is a story about life, the life of the Almighty God as He lives in each one of us, each one of us uniquely created by the Father, with a special plan to help in the work of redemption. What a calling, that the Almighty God has created us with such uniqueness and such talent and that we help in the work of redemption through our lives, that God lives in us and He touches those that we come in contact with.  
**Jesus:** You are My hands. You are My feet. You are My Heart, the heart that loves in this world today. I want to unite to your heart that I will love through you. I am calling each one of you present to let Me come so close to you, to fill you with My life and My love, that I will live in this world this day in you. I am Jesus, the Son of God, and I am calling you to come to My Heart.
7. Song: *Come Holy Ghost...*

8. **Messenger:** Souls are being lost at this very moment. On the edge of death, is my brother. If my sister or my husband or my child was standing on the edge of death, I would pray so fervently for God to release His grace. Yet, Mary told me, almost every day for nine months, how souls are going into hell like rain. This was part of the message of Fatima: that souls are being lost and God is offended, that we must change our lives. Mary said at Fatima that if we do not heed her words, a war will happen and communism will spread its errors throughout the world. As a sign that she was truly speaking, there was the miracle of the sun and it came crashing to the earth, but people still did not listen to the message of our heavenly Mother that God is offended and we are being called to give our hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. And there was WWII. Our heavenly Mother is speaking this day. She has spoken to me every day for fourteen months, and the message is for you. Mary is calling to you, her beloved children. Jesus is calling you as apostles, to go out into this world and to carry the message of His love in your heart, for He is alive, and He lives in us this very day.
9. He walked with the disciples on the way to Emmaus and they did not recognize Him, and He interpreted for them all the Scriptures from the time of Moses that pertained to Him. When they got to Emmaus, He broke the bread and they recognized Him, and then He vanished. "Then they said to each other, 'Did not our hearts burn within us as he talked to us on the road and explained the scriptures to us?'" (Lk. 24:32)<sup>1</sup> Are not our hearts burning within us for He is alive. In every word of the Scriptures life is delivered to us. In every word of the Mass, the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, God gives Himself as a gift to us. Are not our hearts burning within us, that God gives Himself to us? The Almighty, all powerful God, loves us so much that He came to this earth and He rose on the third day that we would share in His life, and He gives Himself to us this day in the Holy Eucharist. Are not our hearts burning within us for this is what is really real! The unseen is really real. He no longer walks the earth, but He lives in each one of us.
10. Song: Are not our hearts burning within us...

### The Ascension

1. **Messenger:** Mary said on October 13<sup>th</sup>, the final message of Fatima, "I am the Lady of the Rosary. I have come to warn the

faithful to amend their lives and to ask pardon for their sins. They must not offend Our Lord any more, for He is already too grievously offended by the sins of men. People must say the Rosary. Let them continue saying it every day.”<sup>2</sup>

2. To prove that Mary was really speaking from May 13, 1917 until October 13, 1917, Mary gave this sign: “As the Lady was about to leave, she pointed to the sun. Lucy excitedly repeated the gesture, and the people looked into the sky. The rain had ceased, the clouds parted, and the sun shone forth, but not in its usual brilliance. Instead, it appeared like a silver disk, pale as the moon, at which all could gaze without straining their eyes. Suddenly, impelled by some mysterious force, the disk began to whirl in the sky, casting off great shafts of multi-colored light. Red, green, blue, yellow, violet - the enormous rays shot across the sky at all angles, lighting up the entire countryside for many miles around, but particularly the upturned faces of those 70,000 spellbound people. After a few moments the wonders stopped, but resumed again a second and a third time, three times in all, within about twelve minutes. It seemed that the whole world was on fire, with the sun spinning at a greater speed each time. Then a gasp of terror rose from the crowd, for the sun seemed to tear itself from the heavens and come crashing down upon the horrified multitude...Just when it seemed that the ball of fire would fall upon and destroy them, the miracle ceased, and the sun resumed its normal place in the sky, shining forth as peacefully as ever. When the people arose from the ground, cries of astonishment were heard on all sides. Their clothes, which had been soaking wet and muddy, now were clean and dry. Many of the sick and crippled had been cured of their afflictions.”<sup>3</sup>
3. On May the 13<sup>th</sup>, 1917, Mary said to the children of Fatima, “Do not be afraid, I will do you no harm...I am from Heaven. I have come to ask you to come here for six month in succession, on the 13<sup>th</sup> day, at the same hour. Later on, I will tell you who I am and what I want. Are you willing to offer yourselves to God and bear all the sufferings He wills to send you, as an act of reparation for the sins by which He is offended, and in supplication for the conversion of sinners? Pray the rosary every day in order to obtain peace for the world, and the end of the war.”<sup>4</sup>
4. Jesus took the apostles out near the town of Bethany. He raised His arms and He ascended into heaven, and they were awe struck as

they looked from the field below, and a cloud took the Almighty God out of sight.

5. God gives to us a sharing in His Divine Life. He opens wide the vision of the Almighty God and we see more as we are filled with His life. Let us pray fervently for this grace, this life, that we will be filled, to comprehend more the divine mysteries.
6. Are not our hearts burning within us that God has chosen us as His apostles? There will be the reign of the Sacred Heart and the triumph of the Immaculate Heart throughout this world. There will be an era of peace in which all men will love God as fervently as each one of us in this room. He has given to us great graces to understand His love and to draw closer to His Heart, that we may be the lights that are shining in this darkened world, that we will lead others to His life. We have truly been called as His apostles. He ascended into heaven, but He left behind His apostles to carry out the work He had begun.
7. **Jesus:** You are My apostles this day that I have called to this room. I am sending you into the world but you must open wide your heart for the world is suffering and in pain. It is in darkness but I have called you for I knew you would answer this call and carry My light into the darkness. I am Jesus, the Almighty God and I love you with the deepest love. Please, My dear ones, listen to this urgent cry for the souls are dropping into hell like rain. It is through your prayers and other acts of your love of God that you will help in the work of redemption.
8. **Messenger:** We do not fully comprehend the mystery of God’s love. He reveals this to us more and more each day. Our vision is so limited, but Jesus writes to me these messages, these messages that are given to you, each and every word He speaks. He cried out, two days ago after Communion, “Bring Me souls, bring Me souls.” It felt as if He said this 500 times, “Bring Me souls, the souls of the priests, the souls of the religious, the souls of the youth. I long and I thirst for souls.” When we unite in the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, when He lives in us and we unite to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass we help save souls.
9. The bell tolls. Do you hear the bell toll at every moment? When you hear the bell toll, be united deeply to the Almighty God for He is in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. The Sacrifice of Calvary is sacramentally made present throughout the world. When we unite



our activity, whatever it is, if it is sleeping or eating, if I unite my activity to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, if it is what the Father is willing me to do and I am doing it in love, I can help those souls, at this moment, on the edge of death. Mary, our heavenly Mother, said to me for nine months, every day, how sorrowful she was for her little lost children that were going to hell, going as drops of rain, into hell. But the good news is that when we unite in the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, united to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, grace is spilled out upon this earth, and we help in the act of redemption. What a heroic deed, at every moment, when we are united to the Almighty God, in this Sacrifice and grace is released.

10. **Jesus:** Come to Me, My beloved ones, and give Me your hearts. Consecrate your hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. Let Me live in you and as you move and as you breathe, I will operate in this world. You are My channels of this life. I am sending you out into the dark world that this life may flow through you.

Song: From the day you were born...

**Messenger:** Our days of greatest torment, think of this magnified, forever and ever, and never ending! The souls in hell are tormented by knowing they will never possess the Almighty God. The souls in heaven are embraced forever and ever by the presence of God. We do not have a full knowledge what it is to be wrapped by the presence of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, where there is not wanting, where there is completeness in all love, where our humanity is elevated to such heights!

**Jesus:** I put before you, My dear ones, life or death. Many of your brothers, at this very moment, are dropping into the fires of hell. I am calling you to come to My Heart, unite to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, and offer every deed that you do as a sacrifice to help save the souls. Bring Me souls, My dear ones, bring Me souls, for I long and I thirst for souls.

### The Descent of the Holy Spirit

1. *During this same July apparition, Mary showed three children a vision of hell. She told them, "You have seen Hell, where the souls of poor sinners go. To save them, God wishes to establish, in the world, devotion to my Immaculate Heart. If people do what I tell you, many souls will be saved and there will be peace. The War (World War I, then raging) is going to end. But if people do not stop offending God, another and worse one will begin in the reign of Pius*

*XI. When you shall see a night illuminated by an unknown light (Jan. 2, 1938), know that this is a great sign that God gives you that He is going to punish the world for its many crimes by means of war, hunger, and persecution of the Church and the Holy Father. To prevent this, I shall come to ask for the consecration of Russia to my Immaculate Heart and the Communion of Reparation on the five first Saturdays. If my requests are granted, Russia will be converted and there will be peace. If not, she will scatter her errors throughout the world, provoking wars and persecutions of the Church. The good will be martyred, the Holy Father will have much to suffer, and various nations will be destroyed...But in the end, my Immaculate Heart will triumph, the Holy Father will consecrate Russia to me, Russia will be converted, and a certain period of peace will be granted to the world."*<sup>5</sup>

2. **Messenger:** The apostles were filled with fear after the Ascension, and they locked themselves in the upper room. There was a gigantic wind and there appeared over their heads, parted tongues of fire, and they were filled with the Holy Spirit.
3. "When Pentecost day came round, they had all met together, when suddenly there came from heaven a sound as of a violent wind which filled the entire house in which they were sitting; and there appeared to them tongues as of fire; these separated and came to rest on the head of each of them. They were all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak different languages as the Spirit gave them power to express themselves." (Acts 2:1-4)<sup>6</sup>
4. **Jesus:** You are My apostles this day, and I am calling to you. Do you see the world? Do you see the sin? Do you see the darkness? Do you see the children and how their minds are being poisoned with the vileness of this world? Do you see the hatred and the anger? I come to you with a kind and generous Heart, with a Heart that is filled with love, and I am giving to you My life and My love in your heart. I am giving to you abundant graces that you will see, with eyes unveiled, many wonders that many do not see, for I have called you and I have chosen you to come to this place this day that I may speak to you and tell you how I have called you and want you to spread My love to the hurting world. You are My apostles this day that I send forth into the world.
5. They went forth in one mind and one heart to preach the Gospel and many were converted. They were locked in prison, but they were not afraid. They got out and they were singing for they knew the love of God. Whereas before, they would bump heads and they

would be afraid and they would worry who was first. When they were filled with the Holy Spirit, they proceeded ahead fearlessly to carry out the love of God for this is the greatest message that there is: that God is alive and He lives this day in the hearts of men.

6. Many hearts this day are in darkness and in need of conversion. Many souls are on the edge of death that will go to hell for all eternity. You are My soldiers that I am sending into the darkened world to carry the light of My love to the nations.
7. I call you to consecration, to give your hearts to My Mother's Heart and to My Heart that We will be one with you, My beloved ones, that you will be one, one, one body, one body.
8. Song: *One Bread, One Body...*
9. **Messenger:** Let us see the tragedy, the hideousness of the souls that are dropping into hell, but let us see the glory of the vision of this life where grace is being spilled out on the earth. On March 26, 1996 I saw with eyes unveiled a vision that started with the bell tolling at 8 o'clock in the morning and ended with the bell tolling at 9 o'clock. I saw a light that was beyond all comprehension, beyond all that I had ever seen before as if the earth cracked open and I could see into eternity, a wide band of light. Another vision on Holy Saturday: the light was on the whole wall of the church at Holy Saturday Mass, and it rained on the flowers around the statue of the risen Jesus, which came alive. And the light went up and surrounded St. Joseph, and the Child Jesus looked as if He was coming out from his arms. And surrounded by me, were many young people that Jesus told me would be the leaders into this new era where there will be the reign of the Sacred Heart and the Immaculate Heart of Mary. We see with such limited vision. We do not comprehend that grace is truly being spilled out on this earth and that we help in salvation. When we unite in one heart with Jesus and Mary, so much grace is released, and many souls will be saved through our sacrifices united to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.
10. The apostles proceeded fearlessly into the world. They went from town to town. Many were converted. O Holy Spirit, descend upon us and fill us with this fearlessness. Fill us with the fire of God's love. Give us the vision to see that what is important, the reason for which we were created: to be with God forever in heaven. Our job here is to love God, love one another and help each other to be in heaven forever. We are fighting a battle constantly. The battle is

against us, that we will not get to heaven. The battle is waged against us, against the souls so that they will fall forever and ever to the fires of hell. We must go to the Heart of Jesus and the Heart of Mary and dwell there that we will be saturated with this life and that His life will flow through us today to help in the salvation of souls. Jesus no longer walks the earth. He lives in us.

### The Assumption

1. **Messenger:** I see the sweet face of Jesus before me, the sweet, beautiful face, and this is what is really real. If we realize that the sun comes up and then darkness covers the earth, if we realize that there is life in every blade of grass, we must realize that this is really real and that He is truly talking to us!
2. The Fatima message will reach completion soon. We are part of this completion. These messages are given from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, that hearts will be converted and turned to the Almighty God.
3. We see a movie on a screen about three children and the Blessed Mother appearing, and we think, "Isn't that a nice movie." These messages are a main source of communication to help bring forth the completion of the Fatima message. Let us thank the Almighty God that He has called us as His special apostles to help bring about the light shining on this earth.
4. Mary said at Fatima that we will have peace or war, depending on three things: 1) If hearts consecrate their hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary; 2) if people pray the rosary, and 3) if people make reparation, including the First Saturday practices, then we will have peace in the world. If not, we will have war. This message is so simple. Why do we not listen to our heavenly Mother? This is the message in 1917. She has appeared to me, over and over again, every day for 14 months, delivering this same message. The time is near. There will be a time when the Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign and the Immaculate Heart of Mary will triumph, but we must pray fervently with all our hearts, that hearts will unite to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary.
5. Mary said that we must pray the rosary every day.
6. Lucia received a vision. The Father was above the Holy Spirit, and then Jesus on the cross with His pierced Heart, with a cup and Mary beneath Him. These are the visions that I have received, (3 in number). The vision is similar to this of Fatima and what He speaks of

during the Mass: that life flows from the Father, in the Holy Spirit, through the pierced Heart of Jesus, through the Heart of Mary, to us and it is released through us. When we unite in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, an immense amount of grace is released. I have seen the light as it shines on the flowers, a light beyond all description, a thickness, a depth far beyond that I cannot even describe. I know this day that grace is being spilled out on the earth when hearts are united to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary and united to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. This is what Mary has called the urgent message: to offer everything that we do as a sacrifice.

7. Sacrifice is an offering. Love is the giving of oneself to the other. He wants us to give ourselves entirely to Him, not just the good parts, the total gift of self, all of our thoughts, all of our actions, all of our being, for He wants us, all of us.
8. As grace rains on this earth through the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, the Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign in the hearts of those united to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary.
9. He took me to the deepest chamber of His Heart and I felt the embrace of the Almighty God. Nothing feeds the starved soul but the love of God. We do not fully comprehend what it is to be embraced by Father, Son and Holy Spirit. There is no wanting. There is a feeling of completeness, a feeling that our humanity is elevated to such heights. He gives Himself to us in such intimacy in the Holy Eucharist. Let us give our hearts, give ourselves to Him, that we may share in this act of love with the Almighty God.
10. He is love. God is love. "My dear friends, let us love each other, since love is from God and everyone who loves is a child of God and knows God. Whoever fails to love does not know God, because God is love. This is the revelation of God's love for us, that God sent his only Son into the world that we might have life through him. Love consists in this: it is not we who loved God, but God loved us and sent his Son to expiate our sins. My dear friends, if God loved us so much, we too should love each other." (1 John 4: 7-11)<sup>7</sup>

### The Coronation

1. "Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman, robed with the sun, standing on the moon, and on her head a crown of twelve stars." (Rev. 12:1)<sup>8</sup>
2. **Messenger:** Mary is always bringing forth her children in their

Christ-life. It is through Mary that we will join in deepest intimacy into Jesus' Heart. Jesus came into this world in the womb of His Mother, through the power of the Holy Spirit. It is today, in the womb of Mary, in the Heart of Mary, that we are transformed through the Holy Spirit, more and more to the image and likeness of Jesus. Let us go to the Heart of our Mother and ask the Holy Spirit to sanctify us that we may go deeper and deeper into the Heart of Jesus, the Heart of endless love, endless love. We do not comprehend, fully, the love of God. We are so limited in our vision. We do not fully know how His Heart is truly burning and on fire. Do we know what it is to feel love burning in our heart? This is what Jesus felt when He allowed Himself to suffer during His Passion and to die on the cross. His heart was on fire.

**Jesus:** As you feel love in your heart for one another, you know a little of the intensity of My love for you. My heart burned so in My chest for love of you that I gave Myself on the cross. I was consumed with this burning love, this radiating love for you, for you, My chosen one, for you, for you are so precious to Me. Every thought that you have, I ponder. Every desire and every wish, I know. I know your heart far more than you yourself know your heart. I am with you this day. I am with you because I have called you here to tell you how I love you and want to be so close to you. Do not hide from Me. Do not close your heart. Your every breath and heartbeat depends on Me, but I give you a free will because I love you so. I want you to freely love Me as I freely gave My all for love of you.

3. Sweet love of Mine, sweet tender one, I love you with the most intimate love, but you must give yourself to Me that we can unite in the deepest love. Love is the gift of self to the other. We cannot join in this deep love, if you do not give yourself to Me. When you give yourself, our love will become ever deeper. I am Jesus. I am waiting for you to come, to be with Me.
4. So few souls come to Me and tell Me of their love. So few say, "Oh, I love Jesus." You say how you love pie, but you do not tell Me how you love Me! How My Heart aches for your love, for the love of one precious devout soul pleases Me far more than thousands who come with a cold, indifferent love. I am waiting for the love of your soul, the love that you will give to Me.
5. Song: I come to you with greatest love...
6. **Jesus:** This is serious, My beloved ones. Souls that are dead in sin

will go to hell. You must pray with all your hearts for the souls of your brothers.

Song: I have set before you life or death...choose life.

7. **Messenger:** The angel Gabriel appeared to Mary and asked her to be the Mother of God. She always complied to the will of the Father and now we see Mary crowned "Queen of Heaven and Earth". The Father has a unique plan for each one of us, a plan just for us, and someday we will be with Him forever and ever in heaven if we know, love, and serve Him. As we see the plan of Mary's life, we should know that the Father has this unique plan for each one of us, and the salvation of many depend on whether or not I stay rooted in God and allow God to live and act in me. He no longer walks the earth. He lives in us this day and touches His beloved ones through us. He gives Himself in love, to others, through us. I see the priest, at Mass, hold the Body of Jesus, and I see that Christ, acting in the priest, gives us the Almighty God. This is the way that Jesus chose to come to us, through the hands of the priest. God comes to us also today, through the hearts of each other. He lives in us. What honor is given to us. If we saw our own graced soul, we would fall on our face from the beauty of His life, alive within us!

8. **Jesus:** Many secrets of My love, I have revealed to you in this rosary. They are seeds that I plant in your heart. You must open your heart and let Me fill you with My life that they will grow to full maturity. I am Jesus. I love you with the most burning love.

9. **Messenger:** God so loved this world that He gave His only begotten Son. He loved us first. We are to respond to God's love. To have an intimate relationship takes both parties giving to one another. We cannot have intimacy with Jesus if we do not give. Divinity unites with humanity. Who are we that God loves us this much? If we want this intimacy with Him, we must give ourselves in love to Him. Let us give our hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary for the fastest way to holiness is in consecrating our hearts to Jesus and Mary and dwelling in Their Hearts.

**Jesus:** I give to you My Mother, and she will lead you to the deepest chamber of My Heart. I am Jesus and I am waiting for you. Please do not say "no." I long for souls that love Me with this deep, deep love!

10. Song: Eye has not seen, ear has not heard...

Song: You are the voice of the living God...

**Jesus:** I have told you many secrets of My Heart. I ask you to read the messages in the Blue Book II, for I long for you to come to be with Me in the Holy Eucharist and before the tabernacle. When you read these love letters, I will live more in your heart, and you will know the great grace that I give to you through the Eucharist.

#### Notes:

1. Scripture quotations are taken from *The New American Bible*, Saint Joseph Edition, Catholic Book Publishing Co.
2. Edward J. Carter, S.J., *The Spirituality of Fatima and Medjugorje*, Faith Publishing Co. p. 16.
3. *Ibid* pp. 3-4
4. *Ibid* pp. 12-13.
5. *Ibid* pp. 14-15.
6. Scripture quotations are taken from *The New American Bible*, Saint Joseph Edition, Catholic Book Publishing Co.
7. *Ibid*.
8. *Ibid*.

### SEPTEMBER 10, 1996 THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES

*This rosary was received on Tuesday, **September 10, 1996** at a Shepherds of Christ Associates Meeting at Tom Arlinghaus' farm in Kentucky. The meditations and messages were given to Rita Ring during the rosary. This rosary was received live and transcribed from the recording. This live recording can be obtained by writing Shepherds of Christ Publications. All of these meditations have been discerned by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J.*

#### The Agony in the Garden

1. **Jesus:** My sweet one, I waited for you day and night. I waited for you to come. I waited for you and you did not come, and My Heart was in such anguish for I knew the sorrow within your heart, and I knew that I could comfort you and I could make you feel full of love in your heart, but you refused to come. You went to the world. You went to your friends. You went every place, but you did not come to Me and I waited. I watched you in your struggle. I watched you go from place to place searching, searching for that that would fill your starved soul, and you did not find what you wanted, but I waited, and I hoped, and I gave you the grace, but you continued. I waited for you. I am waiting for you now. I am waiting for you in this rosary to open your heart, to let Me come into your heart, and to penetrate your soul. I want to give you My Divine love. I want to

- be so close to you. Let go, My sweet, sweet, sweet one, for in this rosary I will give you great gifts. I will give you My undying love.
2. I knelt in the garden in such anguish for My beloved priests, the priests that I love, and I sweat Blood for I long for their love. They have gone to the world, and they treat Me as a dead object. Many of My priests have turned from Me, and their hearts are cold. I am telling you this, My chosen one, My shepherds. I am telling you this. Do not criticize your priests. You must not criticize the priests. You must pray for them and help Me to circulate these messages in this world, for the world is starving and hungry for My love. My chosen priests will feed the hungry souls. You must pray for the priests this day.
  3. It was for them I sweat My Blood. My dear ones, I long for a drop of heartfelt love from My chosen religious, and many do not come to Me. They do not tell Me that they love Me. I ask for a drop of love, a drop of love for the Blood that I sweat in the garden for love of them. I tell you these things, My dear ones, that you will pray fervently for the religious, My chosen ones, that you will pray with all your hearts, that you will not criticize, but that you will pray, and that you will spread this movement to the ends of the earth. You do not know how I will magnify all of the efforts that you make and how many souls will be saved because of the efforts that you put forth. It was for My religious that I sweat Blood, and today I ask for a drop of love from many of My religious and they do not love Me. Do you hear this message? Do not criticize the religious. You must spread this movement. This is My instrument for the renewal of the Church and the world. Do you see Me in the garden with Blood on My face. Will you help Me to reach the religious in the world? It is through the hands of the priests that many will be fed and led home.
  4. Buckled over in the greatest pain, I sweat Blood for them. Will you pray. Will you go to the churches and spread this movement, that hearts will be consecrated to My Heart and the Heart of My Mother, that hearts will be holy hearts, that hearts will be hearts of love? And I will be pleased to receive the love of My dear ones.
  5. **Messenger:** You come to me, Jesus, and You deliver these messages to me, and my heart is in such pain and anguish. Deep within my being, in my cells, in every inch of my body, I feel the message delivered to me, and words, words are so simple and do not express the message that I know within my soul. It is such great pain to know what I know and not be able to deliver this message

- to this world. I pray that You give to all of us the grace to know the will of the Father to carry the message, that You deliver here, to the world. We hear You lamenting, Jesus, and we feel within our hearts sorrow for the state of the world and the Church, but we come to You as a dependent child and we beg You to give us the grace to carry out the plan that the Father has for us.
6. Deep within my insides, I feel this pain. I cannot express what I know and what He has told me. It is beyond words to be with Jesus in the garden and to feel the utter anguish, heartache, pain envelope you, to feel as if you are sweating blood, to know the anguish especially that He suffered for the religious. How, how can you know this and not carry this movement into the world? We are met with resistance on every corner. We are pressed on by the forces of Satan. It is so difficult, and it is so hard. I ask You, Jesus, to help us, to give us the grace, to tell us what we need, to help this plan of the Father to unfold.
  7. **Jesus:** It is in fervent prayer, My beloved ones, that the plan of the Father will unfold. It is a plan that is a mighty plan. From the time of Adam and Eve until all eternity, it is the plan of the Father. It is through the might of the Almighty God that it will unfold. I will bring men to their knees, and they will realize that the power is in God, that it is in fervent prayer, that it is in prayer before the tabernacle. Prayer by holy hearts during the Mass, uniting every action with the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, it is in this prayer, this Sacrifice, that the Church will be renewed and that the world will be turned to holy hearts.
  8. It begins with your surrender, My dear ones. You must give your hearts to the Heart of My Mother. It is in her pure Heart that she will place you within My Heart, and your prayers will be holy prayers, that your prayers will be one with Me, that grace will be outpoured on this earth. This is a mighty plan. It will be accomplished through your prayers. Many think today that they must shuffle papers and be busy about their work. It is only according to the Father's will that this great plan will unfold. You are My apostles. You must heed the directions given. The most important direction is that you become one in Me.
  9. And so you say, "My God, should I pray all day?" And I say to you, "Every action is a prayer when you unite every action as a sacrifice to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass that is being said at this moment in all parts of the world." You must go into the darkness that your light will shine. I am not asking you to spend all day in church and pray. I

am asking you for daily Mass, daily Communion. I am asking you for time alone with Me every day, and I am asking you to pray the rosary with all your heart for these intentions. Go to your Father. Close your door. Beg the Father, in union with the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, in the Holy Spirit, with all the angels and saints, with consecrated hearts, beg your Father as you have never begged your Father before for help to spread this movement to the world, for it was in the garden that I sweat Blood for My beloved religious and many do not give Me a drop of love this day. It is through your prayers that the cold hearts will be turned to hearts of love. It is through your prayers and your efforts to spread the consecration that hearts will be turned from cold hearts to holy hearts.

10. Song: O Lady of Light, shining so bright, be with us this day, guiding our way, O Lady, O Lady of Light.

**Jesus:** March into the darkness with your light that your light may shine and others may know your heavenly Father and will love the Almighty God.

### The Scourging at the Pillar

1. **Messenger:** His divinity was hidden all through the mysteries of the rosary, all through these mysteries of the rosary, during His Passion. We see Jesus in the garden, and we see Him tied to the pillar. Jesus, the Almighty God, at any moment He could have released Himself, and the power of the Almighty God could have come upon these men that were beating Him. But He hid from them His divinity, and He withstood all of the torture that they gave to Him. See Jesus in a bloody sweat and see Him at the pillar with His raw flesh, with His wounds, the wounds surrounding His precious face and His head. See the ugly look on the faces of the men that beat Him, the anger within their hearts, their laughing, jousting Him. It was funny. It was anger. It was all these things in the hearts of these men, for they were not holy hearts. They were hearts that were filled with the devil. Jesus, all pure, the Almighty God, all powerful, and He stood there tied to the pillar and let the men beat Him raw. O Jesus, we are so blind. We see with such limited vision, and You are the Almighty God and You are with us this day. We reach with our own wills to try to accomplish this divine plan. It is only in surrendering our wills to the Almighty God that this plan will be accomplished.
2. The holy Hearts of Jesus and Mary are attentive to the voice of our supplication. Mary tells us at Fatima exactly what we must do, but

she is ignored and there is World War II. Jesus is telling us today what we must do. He is asking us to spread this movement to the corners of this earth, and He is giving to us great graces in order to do this, but the devil presses in on all sides and tries to stop us. What were the words of Mary at the marriage feast? The words of Mary were, "Do whatever He tells you." You must do exactly what He is telling us to do. We must listen to His words and proceed steadfastly ahead despite all of the pressure by Satan for many souls are at stake and we will be met with the greatest opposition, but we must do exactly as He tells us.

3. **Jesus:** Do you see the world, My dear ones. Do you see the little children? Do you see little children that are filled with anger and nastiness, little children? What have My little children been taught today? I send a child into this world with a pure heart, and your world has contaminated the children's hearts. It is for the men that are contaminating the hearts of children that I was beaten raw at the pillar. I am Jesus. I am truly speaking to you. I am calling out to you. I am begging you. I am asking you from My most Sacred Heart to go into this world and to work as you have never worked before to spread the message of My love for you see the fervor in the hearts of those that are spreading such filth, but where is the fervor in the hearts of those that are spreading My love? They walk sheepishly into this world and are afraid to speak. You, My apostles, I am sending you into the world and giving you the most abundant grace to proceed without fear. See Me at the pillar. This is the love that I had for these little children, the little children that are mean and cruel at such an early age, babies within the wombs of their mothers that are murdered. Your world is vile. I am alive, and I am with you. I am filled with love for My beloved souls. Carry the message of My love to this world. I am Jesus. I appear to you, My beloved ones.
4. Song: O Lady of Light, shining so bright, be with us this day, guiding our way, O Lady, O Lady of Light.  
**Jesus:** I am alive. I am alive. I am alive, and I live in you. I live in this world in you. You are My chosen ones that will carry the light into the darkness.
5. **Messenger:** Do you see Jesus at the pillar, the Blood on the side of His mouth? Do you see the wounds on His cheek? Do you see His head covered with Blood? Do you see His Heart aglow? The fire of His love is a mighty fire that cannot be wiped out. Despite all they



did to His Body, Jesus came forth from the tomb on the third day victorious. The victory is won. We must carry this message to the world. This is the good news: that He is alive and that souls will be saved the more we spread this movement to the world.

6. **Jesus:** Do you see the hatred in the eyes of those who spread such filth? Do you see the fervor in their hearts? Do you see the dynamics of all that they teach on the television? And you go into the world with feeble little voices and scarcely want to say My name. I am Jesus. I am all powerful and almighty. I am the reason that you breathe and the reason that your heart beats. I make the thunder, and I make the sun to shine and the moon to shine in the night, and you are afraid in this Godless world to speak My name. But look at the brazenness of the men that spread the filth. Why are you afraid when I am God, and I am behind you?

**Messenger:** I see Jesus at the pillar. I see a Man beaten and wounded, looking helpless, and tied, but He came forth from the tomb on the third day victorious.

**Jesus:** You will be persecuted. You will be bloodied. You will be beaten by those who hate My name, but I am with you and you too will be victorious, for the victory is already won. I am God.

7. Hail Mary...

8. **Messenger:** He came into the world a naked Baby, and He when out of the world naked on the cross. Jesus was tied to the pillar, and they beat His raw flesh. What do we hide behind that is keeping us from being close to Him? What are we attached to that is keeping us from being close to Him? He shows us. He gave His bare flesh. How much are we willing to give for our King, for our Majesty?

9. **Jesus:** You are to carry My messages of burning love into this world, for many hearts are cold and dead. I ask for a drop of heartfelt love, and I receive so little love from those that I gave My life for. I beg you. I beg you to spread the message of My burning love to the world. Look at the children. See the little ones. See how their hearts are cold at such an early age. Do you love your brothers? Will you mother the children?

10. Hail Mary...

### The Crowning With Thorns

1. **Messenger:** See a kingdom, and God is the King of the kingdom. See another kingdom, and Lucifer is head of the kingdom. Jesus sends into the world His workers, His workers to spread love, and

Lucifer sends into the world his workers to spread hate. Jesus wants all of His workers to come home and to enjoy the rapture of His embrace for all eternity, and Lucifer wants souls to burn in hell.

**Jesus:** You, My dear ones, are in a spiritual battle. You do not see the angels and the devils that surround you. You do not realize the forces that are working around you. You are My holy ones that I am sending into the world to bring the souls home to Me.

2. **Messenger:** He is the King of the Kingdom of the Almighty God. He did not wear a crown of gold, but He wore a crown of thorns.

3. He promises to us the glories of His kingdom if we love and serve Him in this world. His is the King of all kings, the Almighty God, and He wore a crown of thorns, and from this crown, the Blood poured down the sides of His most precious head.

4. **Jesus:** The kingdom of God is at hand. You are My cohorts. I am sending you into the world, into the darkness to spread My light.

5. Hail Mary...

6. **Jesus:** I am sending you into the darkness with My messages of love, and I am asking you to feed the hungry hearts with these messages. Feed the hungry. Feed the hungry. Feed the hungry, and pray for your priests, My beloved ones, that the hearts of many will be fed through My beloved priests.

7. **Messenger:** The kingdom of God is at hand, and we are battling the evil forces that Lucifer has sent into the world to stop us.

8. The Almighty God, the King of all kings, crowned with a crown of thorns, and His garment a gown covered with Blood, not with jewels, but with Blood.

**Jesus:** Will you follow Me, My beloved ones, for My way is the way, and I lead you to the resurrection and the life.

9. Song: Only this I want, but to know the Lord and to bear His cross, so too wear the crown He wore.

**Jesus:** I love you. I love you. I love you. Will you follow Me? Will you carry My light into the darkness? The kingdom of God is at hand, and you are My apostles that are marching into the darkness, carrying the flag of My light.

10. Do you know what it is like to suffer? Do you know what it is like to be wrapped in pain? Do you know what it is like to sweat blood? Do you know what it is like to be beaten at the pillar? Do you know what it is like to be crowned with thorns and to have the blood run down your eyes and into your mouth? Do you know what it is like

when you are hit in the head and the blood comes from your mouth? This is the love that I have for My souls. I ask you to bring Me the souls of My beloved ones, the souls that I shed My Blood for. I beg you. I beg you to go into the darkness and to carry the banner of My light. Go into the world and carry the consecrations to this world, for many hearts will be holy hearts when they consecrate their hearts to My Heart.

### The Carrying of the Cross

1. **Jesus:** There is a heaven, and there is a hell. There is a place that is called heaven where souls are wrapped in celestial bliss and filled with such love. There is a hell where souls are damned for all eternity and where souls will be tormented far worse than any torment that you have ever experienced on this earth. Many souls this day are falling into the pit of hell. You do not know for you do not see. This is an urgent message that I am delivering to you. You do not know how I will magnify all of your efforts and how many souls will be saved by the work you do, by the sacrifices that you make, by the prayers that you say, by the people that you touch. I am Jesus. If you turn away, who will I send?
2. And they walked on a straight line. They thought they walked on a straight line. They followed the world. They followed the world and all of its whims. They followed the line. They wore all of the things that the world told them to wear. They ate all of the things the world told them to eat. They watched and gave their hearts to the world, and one day, one day, they were snatched from their place, and it was too late.
3. **Messenger:** We watch Jesus with a cross on His back. He is the Way, the Truth, and the Life. He gives to us immense crosses sometimes, and our backs feel like they will break as we carry this cross, and He looks into our eyes and He says, "Carry the cross." And we whine and we cry, and we say, "Jesus, Jesus, where are You?" And we do not hear anything, and the cross bears down and is so heavy, and He says, "Look at Me. Look into My eyes as I carried My cross. See My eyes filled with Blood and My head crowned with thorns. I know every pain that you suffer in your little heart. I am with you in every agony and thought that you have, and you search and you wander and you look for something to fill your heart, and nothing fills your heart. Why do you not come to Me? I am allowing you to suffer for it

is in the suffering that you will have My life. Accept the suffering I give to you. It is suffering for the purification of your own soul. In order to have this union with Me, your hearts must be purified."

4. **Jesus:** As souls are purified in purgatory before heaven, you are purified here in the sufferings, for I am giving to you abundant grace that you will join in deep union with Me. In order to have this union, your hearts must be purified. Accept the suffering that I give to you for it is given to you with great love.
- Messenger:** And He carried the cross on His back and He did not complain, and He fell to the earth and His chin hit the earth, and they poked at Him and in utter anguish and pain He got up only to fall again and again, but He did not complain. And on the third day He rose victorious from the dead.
5. My God, I feel sometimes in the utter pain that I will die, but I am still close to You. Help me to always stay close to You, that I will know You in suffering and in joy.
6. **Jesus:** I am with you in the suffering and in the joy. Accept all that I send to you and offer it as a sacrifice to your heavenly Father, for it is in the acceptance that many souls will be led to greater life in Me.
7. In all of your sacrifices united to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, you are helping in the act of redemption. This is a most heroic deed. Do you feel the cross as it digs into your back? Do you feel the pains pressing on your head? Are you taunted by Satan and confused in your thoughts? You must accept the suffering and go to the Heart of My Mother. As a little, dependent embryo, take shelter in her womb, and let Mary crush the head of Satan for you are suffering for greater life in Me. You will be purified, and you will know immense union with Me.
8. Do you feel like screaming in utter pain, My dear ones? Sometimes it is so hard. I know the suffering that you are experiencing. I am with you in the suffering and in the joy.
9. After the suffering, look for the light. Look at the knowledge that you acquire. Look at how you have grown.
10. **Messenger:** And I cried and cried and felt as if I would not smile, but I knew in the utter anguish that He allowed me to suffer, and in the morning the sunlight came out and I saw the glory of the heavens above and I knew Him, and in that moment, He touched my soul, and one moment uniting to Him in this divine embrace was worth all the hours of immense suffering. For He gives us even a drop of His

Divine life, a drop of a mystical experience with Him, and we are filled with such immense joy. O Jesus, how good You are to us in the suffering and in these great gifts in which we see Your glory.

### The Crucifixion

1. **Messenger:** See Jesus with His hands nailed to the cross. See Jesus as He hung in such utter anguish for three hours, covered with Blood, withered, and beaten.
2. He gave Himself as a Sacrifice for love of us that we would be saved. Today, in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, the Sacrifice of Calvary is sacramentally made present. Immense grace is released at every Sacrifice of the Mass.
3. It is when hearts are holy hearts, consecrated to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, when the priest's heart is consecrated the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, when the faithful's hearts are consecrated to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, and they are one, that immense grace flows in this Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.
4. This is the Father's plan for the renewal of the Church and the world. We must go to Him as holy hearts. We must tap into this Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. We must do all that we can in order to help priests to be holy hearts, for as each Mass is celebrated around the world by a holy priest, an immense amount of grace is released when we unite all of our activities to that Mass. There will be such oneness when all of us in the Shepherds of Christ Movement are united in all of our activities, as hearts consecrated to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, one with each other and united to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.
5. Think of the grace that is released when we are all one in this Sacrifice all through the day with holy hearts, one with Jesus and Mary, one with each other, one in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.
6. **Jesus:** This is My movement for the renewal of the Church and the world. I am asking you to fervently spread this movement throughout the world that hearts will be holy hearts consecrated to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. United in this oneness in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, grace will be spilled out on this earth and many hearts will be saved through this grace that is released as you, My beloved shepherds, are praying and offering sacrifice.
7. **Messenger:** How do we, sinners, offer a holy sacrifice to the Almighty God? It is in going through the Heart of our Mother, the

pure and sinless one, that we offer the most holy sacrifice to God. Beneath the cross stood His Mother, the pure and sinless one. Jesus Christ without sin, Mary His Mother beneath the cross without sin. It is in going to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary that we will offer a holy sacrifice, for we are sinners. It is in her Heart that our sacrifice is made more pure.

8. As priests give their hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, they will offer a most holy sacrifice and grace will cover the earth, and the fire of His love will spread like wildfire all over this land.  
**Jesus:** Please, I beg of you, My shepherds, My apostles, to spread this movement to the corners of the earth.
9. Song: Here I am, Lord. Is it I Lord? I have heard, You calling in the night. I will go, Lord, if You lead me. I will hold Your people in my heart.
10. **Messenger:** And she stood beneath the cross and she watched her Son as He died, and she asks us this day to help her, to be her children of light, to go into the world, and to spread the light in the darkness. For her Heart was pierced with a sword, and she cries out this day to us to help to lead the children back to her Son.  
Song: "I have called you by name. You are Mine," says the Lord.  
"You are precious to Me. Be not afraid, because I love you."  
**Jesus:** I have given to you this rosary from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. You are My chosen ones, My chosen apostles. I give you this message week after week. I call out to you, for the world is blind and deaf. I beg you. I beg you. I beg you from My most Sacred Heart to carry the message of My love to this world.

OCTOBER 13, 1996  
THE GLORIOUS MYSTERIES

*This rosary was received on Sunday, **October the 13<sup>th</sup>**, 1996 at an International Shepherds of Christ Associates Meeting at Tom Arlinghaus' farm in Kentucky. The rosary was led by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J., spiritual director of Shepherds of Christ Ministries. The meditations and messages were given to Rita Ring during the rosary. This rosary was received live and transcribed from the recording. This live recording can be obtained by writing Shepherds of Christ Publications. All of these meditations have been discerned by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J.*

### The Resurrection

1. **Messenger:** Jesus has told us how He is the vine and we are the branches. We must stay rooted in Him so that His life flows through us. We cannot become disconnected from the vine. We are one, joined with Him.
2. Hail Mary...
3. **Jesus:** I am calling you, My special apostles, to this farm on this day of October 13<sup>th</sup>, 1996. I will fill your hearts with the fire of My love, and the fire of this love will spread across the earth and many hearts will know My love and be touched through you. Open wide your heart during this rosary that I may speak to you and tell you of My burning love for you. I am giving to you an abundant sharing in My life. Open your heart. I am knocking at the door of your heart. You must not close your heart. Open wide that I can come in and fill you with My divine love.
4. **Messenger:** Oh, my beloved Jesus, I see You glistening and covered in white. I know that You rose on the third day and that there is such glory in the resurrection. My life is a constant death and resurrection as I live in You.
5. Focus on the body of a Man hanging on the cross. You see this vividly before your eyes—a Man covered with Blood, His head crowned with thorns. He is beaten and withered. This is the Almighty God, Jesus Christ, the Son of God, Who came and gave Himself for love of us. Focus on this picture in your mind. Make it so clear as if you were there, as if you are seeing this with your eyes, at this moment, this Man on the cross, with flesh covered with Blood. Jesus died. He was locked in a tomb for three days. Now see next to this picture of this Man the glorified Body of Jesus, His glorified wounds, as He comes

forth from the tomb. The Almighty God, our beloved and loving Jesus—He is alive, He is with us this day. He lives in us in a special way. When we are baptized and in the state of grace, God is alive within us and He shares with us His divine life. We are Christ to one another for He is alive in us.

When I talk to you, I am seeing the Jesus that is alive inside of you. We are all gathered as one body. We see Jesus. We see Him dead on the cross. This is how much that He loved us. Do we not know that He died for us because of this great love, that He wants us to be one body? I see the vine and the branches and I see how they are so connected that the life and the fluid runs through the vine to the branches—it's all one. We are one in Him. He has given us a sharing in His divine life. Look at us, how separate we are with each other, how we hold ourselves at arm's length and separate ourselves from one another. We are called in the Shepherds of Christ Movement to be one flock with one shepherd.

The Almighty God is alive and He lives in us. I went to Mass and Communion this morning and I received the Body of Christ; you receive the Body of Christ. He gives to us His life. He gives to us Himself. We must strive in this Movement to be one, to live this consecration in our lives that we are one with each other, that we put aside all of the tauntings by the devil to divide us, that we realize that division is from Satan. As we march across this United States and this world, we will carry the fire of His love, alive inside of us, for He is alive and He lives within our hearts. We are called to this special mission as His apostles to carry this message, this message of His love to the world.

Oh, Jesus, how tenderly I love You. You are alive in my very being. You are all that I live for and I want to carry this message out to the world for You have delivered this message with such love. You are so good. Fill our hearts with the fire of Your love and give us Your abundant grace that we will have the courage to carry this message to the ends of the earth. And there was darkness. I see the darkness in the night, but the light steals across the sky and the fire of His love spreads across this earth as His life lives in us and many are touched by the fire of His love.

Song: *Spirit Song*

6. We are not like the world, we see this world and it is Godless. In many cases the world has turned away from God. It is at Fatima

that Mary said that we must stop offending God. She has given to us the peace plan that we will have peace on this earth-it is in consecrating our hearts. She said until a sufficient number have consecrated their hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary we will not have peace in the world. She said we must pray the rosary, that we must observe the First Saturday devotion, that we must make reparation to Their Hearts. Why-why do we not do what Mary is asking us to do? It is so simple.

7. Mary appeared at Fatima in July, 1917 and she told the children, "You have seen hell, where the souls of poor sinners go. To save them God wishes to establish in the world devotion to my Immaculate Heart. If people do what I tell you, many souls will be saved and there will be peace. The war (World War I then raging) is going to end, but if people do not stop offending God, another and worse one will begin in the reign of Pius XI. When you shall see a night illuminated by an unknown light (January 2, 1938) know that this is a great sign that God gives you that He is going to punish the world for its many crimes by means of war, hunger and persecution of the Church and the Holy Father."<sup>1</sup>

Mary has appeared to me, almost every day from July the 5<sup>th</sup> of 1994 until September the 5<sup>th</sup> of 1995-14 months-this same cry that came from our Heavenly Mother at Fatima, that we must quit offending God, that we must do what she is telling us to do. This is the peace plan. He is alive and He lives in us. We are being asked to go into the world and to spread His love to the far corners of the earth.

8. He gives to us His life in the Eucharist. Who are we that the Almighty God gives to us, human persons, a sharing in His Divine Life. He is treated with such indifference and such neglect. If we knew, if we could see, the glories of the Almighty God, but we are so blind in our sight. We do not see and we do not hear. We must pray for the grace that we will see, that we will be the apostles that He is calling to carry this message out to the world.
9. He rose from the dead and He appeared to the apostles. We see Thomas-he did not believe. How are we this day? Do we believe? The Almighty God is truly present in His Divinity and humanity in the Holy Eucharist and He is outpouring His grace, His life to us. Do we believe? Do we believe that He is truly present and that He is giving Himself to us this day? He is here! He is truly present in

the Eucharist and He is alive in our hearts!

10. He laments and laments how He is treated as a dead object. He is ignored in the tabernacle.

The Almighty God is here. We spend all this money and go to concerts, go to football games, all this time in recreation and the Almighty God is ignored. Mary appeared in 1917 and said that we must stop offending God. Look at our world. He has called us in the Shepherds of Christ Movement and is giving to us abundant grace that we will grow more and more in our relationship with Him and we will be His leaders going into this world carrying the fire of His love to the far corners of the earth.

He is alive. He says, "I am the Way, the Truth and the Life and I am with you this day. Open your eyes and see. Open your hearts and live for I AM the Way, the Truth and the Life."

### Our Lord Ascends Into Heaven

1. **Messenger:** He took His apostles out to the place of His Ascension and He raised His arms and He ascended into heaven. Do we see the glories of these mysteries, that the Almighty God rose from the dead, that He ascended into heaven? We do not see the glory. We are so focused on the details in our lives. We see with such limited vision. The Almighty God is alive and He is here and He is calling us. Each one of us has been called to this farm, this day, for He knew you would answer this calling. He knew that in your heart you want the deepest love affair with Him, that you want to be one with Him. He has called you as His apostles to carry out His love to the world, to light up the darkness with His life alive within us.
2. We look out and we see the beauty of this day, with the sun in the sky and the light, and all the colors in the trees. We see the life in each blade of grass and in each leaf on the tree and tonight the darkness will cover this earth and although the trees and the leaves are still there, and this beautiful river, we will not be able to see with this clarity. The earth this day is covered with darkness for many souls have cut themselves off from the vine. They are withering and dying in their hearts. He is calling us and giving us abundant grace that we will be one in Him, that He will live in us, and as we live on this earth, He will touch others through us. This is a tremendous calling from the Almighty God-that we have been chosen and called and given this grace to be so close to Him.

3. Song: *A Song From Jesus*
4. Song: *Little Child*
5. Hail Mary...
6. **Messenger:** On Ascension Thursday, 1995, I went through such an experience. First, Jesus took me to the height of heaven and I experienced such ecstasy. I was at church and later that day when I went home I was given great anguish and suffering and He called out, "I am alive, I am alive, I am alive!" and He said that He wanted Fr. Carter in the Shepherds of Christ Movement to reach the souls on this earth with the fire of His love. It was in such pain and suffering that I was buckled over and hearing the Almighty God call out, "I am alive, I am alive, I am alive". How do we treat Jesus? Do we treat Him as if He is alive? Do we love Him with all our hearts, our whole souls and our whole beings? Do you hear the laments of our beloved Savior, the Almighty God, Who gave Himself and died on the cross? He is alive. He wants this burning love affair with us. Many of the Masses, many of our prayers, are said with lack of emotion in our hearts. He wants us to love Him with the deepest burning love, not to go through the motions. Every prayer is a love affair with our beloved Savior. The rosary we sing- (*The Rosary Song*), and He wants us to say from our hearts, the bottom of our hearts, "Jesus, we love You. Mary, we love you. Oh, the Rosary, the Rosary, is the love of Their Two Hearts. Oh the Rosary, the Rosary, is the love of Their Two Hearts."
- In the September 10<sup>th</sup> rosary that we circulated to you, Jesus laments how He does not receive a drop of heartfelt love from many of His beloved religious that He has chosen and loves so much. This is why He has called us in the Shepherds of Christ Movement, to pray, to pray for His beloved religious. He loves them so much and He wants, He wants this burning love from them, His chosen ones. We are gathered here for this reason-to realize that the Almighty God really is talking to us, that He has called us, that this is an important mission, that we need to pray so fervently for our priests and our religious, that this is His instrument, the Shepherds of Christ Movement, to help in the renewal of the Church and the world.
7. **Jesus:** I am alive, I am alive, I am alive, and I live in your heart. Open your heart and let Me come inside of you. I want to touch My beloved souls this day. Will you say "yes" to this calling? Will you go to the ends of the earth and spread this movement? Will

- you pray, pray fervently for this intention: to lead the religious to the fires of love, found in My most Sacred Heart?
8. Song: Spirit Song  
**Jesus:** I am alive, I am alive, I am alive, and I live in your hearts.  
**Messenger:** Jesus no longer walks this earth, but He is alive and He lives in us.
  9. Song: Come Unto Me All Who Are Weary...  
**Jesus:** I am alive, I am alive, I am alive, and I am the Almighty God, all powerful. You see with such limited vision. You must surrender and let go and let Me run your life. You are holding on, My beloved ones. You must realize that I am all powerful, all mighty, and that I am guarding you and I am with you in a special way this day.
  10. Carry My light into the darkness.  
**Messenger:** And the light came across the dark sky and many were touched with the fire of His love.  
 Because you answered this call, the call to be His apostle, to pray for the priests, to help spread the consecration as our Lady has asked us at Fatima. We will not have peace in the world until our hearts are filled with love, and she says until a sufficient number have consecrated their Hearts to the hearts of Jesus and Mary, we will not have peace. This is the good news. As the Movement spreads across this earth, as hearts are consecrated to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, we will have the peace that Our Lady has promised at Fatima but we must do as she has told us to do. We must consecrate our hearts and spread this to the world. We must pray the rosary, observe the First Saturday devotion, and make reparation to Their Hearts.

### The Descent of the Holy Spirit Upon the Apostles

1. "When Pentecost day came round, they had all met together, when suddenly there came from heaven a sound as of a violent wind which filled the entire house in which they were sitting; and there appeared to them tongues as of fire; these separated and came to rest on the head of each of them. They were all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak different languages as the Spirit gave them power to express themselves." (Acts 2: 1-4)<sup>2</sup>
2. **Jesus:** I call you, I call you, I call you, My beloved apostles. I call you to go out to the ends of the earth and to preach My love. I am



longing and thirsting for My beloved souls to come to Me. Bring to Me the souls, the souls I love. I am Jesus, do you hear this call? Will you bring to Me the souls of My loved ones? Will you pray for the priests and the religious, for it is through them that I will feed the hungry souls?

**Messenger:** Look at the priest, see the priest in the Mass, the priest that consecrates the bread and wine into the Body and Blood of Christ. He gives to us the Body and Blood of Christ. See Jesus in the priest, giving us His Body. Each one of us goes to the communion rail and God gives to us Himself. We are one in Him. Jesus has told me how we sit in church, like stiff, all separate, going through the motions. This is not love! He wants heartfelt love in our hearts, to realize that the Almighty God, in the greatest act of love gave Himself as a Sacrifice on the cross and this Sacrifice is sacramentally made present in every Mass. The Mass is a love affair with God. The deepest union with Him is to give ourselves to Mary, for we are sinners. She is the pure and sinless one. We give ourselves to Mary and we go to Him in her pure and sinless Heart, to the very depth of His Heart.

He is alive and we are the apostles that must carry this life into the world in our hearts. He is operating through us. Will we say “yes”? Do we see the world, do we see the suffering children, do we see the babies that are murdered in the wombs of their mothers, do we see what the children are being fed on television...but we hold back our tongues about the love of God? When I began to receive these messages, for six weeks before, constantly I heard, “Feed the hungry, feed the hungry!” I prayed and I prayed and I prayed to know His will. In September of 1991, He called out to me, for six weeks, constantly, “Feed the hungry!” The world is starving for the love of God! Let us feed the hungry with this love of God. Let us pray for the priests for He gives us them.

3. We encounter Christ through the Sacraments. His life is outpoured in the Mass. Grace is outpoured in part according to the disposition of the person offering sacrifice. As we become one in Their Hearts, as the priest becomes one in Their Hearts, consecrated to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, an immense amount of grace is released on the earth. It is through this that many souls will know God, that many souls will be saved. We help in the act of redemption. We must spread this Movement to the far corners of the earth. It is as Mary

said: we must consecrate our hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. This is the key-Mary’s Heart is the gateway to going to the deepest chamber of the Heart of Christ.

4. We see how Peter denied Christ. We see how the apostles were afraid. We see Thomas did not believe. We see them stumble and fall and run away, and then we see them, after the Holy Spirit descended upon them. They went out into the world and thousands were converted. They were filled with the fire of God’s love. Let us, God, be filled with the fire of Your love.

Dear Holy Spirit, give us this fearlessness to go into this darkened world and to carry the light, to carry the messages of Your burning love to the souls that are starving and are longing to be fed.

5. Song: Lady of Fatima

**Jesus:** I am alive, I am alive, I am alive, and I live in you. Open your heart that I may touch so many of My beloved souls through you. I am Jesus. Will you say “yes”, My beloved apostles?

6. **Messenger:** Look into the eyes of the children that are suffering this day. Mary has sent us on a special mission to spread the rosaries and the consecration to the children in the schools. Do you see the children, the children in the schools today that are hard in their hearts, the children that are suffering, that do not know the love of God? Mary is giving us special help to spread these rosaries in the schools. She wants this all over the United States. For nine months Mary asked me to spread the rosary and the consecration to the children. We are the apostles that He is sending into the world this day. This is what Mary and Jesus are asking us to do. It is so little-to spread these rosaries and consecrations to the schools, but Mary said at Fatima we will not have peace in the world until we do what she has told us to do. The Shepherds of Christ Movement is a great part of the completion of the Fatima message. These rosaries are a big part of the completion of the Fatima message. We must carry these rosaries to our children in the schools.
7. Satan presses down on us and tries to stop us. The pressure that has gone on just to have this today is unbelievable, how Satan can try to stop this. Look at the Fatima message, how it has been blocked. Why, why, why are not we paying attention to this Fatima message that Mary gave in 1917? It is the devil that has blocked this message. This is a major part of the completion of the Fatima message so we will be met with such resistance. Jesus, Jesus wants us to bring Him

souls. So many souls would be saved through the First Saturday devotion. Why, why do we not talk about the Fatima message like we should-about praying the rosary and consecrating our hearts, and the First Saturday devotion, and making reparation to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary? It is so simple but the devil has blocked this. If we want peace we should do what Mary has told us for she is the Queen of Peace and the peace of the world has been entrusted to her. We are the apostles. We are being sent into the world to carry this message.

8. Hail Mary...
9. Hail Mary...
10. Hail Mary...

### The Assumption of Our Lady Into Heaven

1. **Messenger:** We see Mary taken body and soul into heaven. We live here, we struggle every day with so many struggles. We are so focused on the daily events. We do not realize that soon we too will go to heaven, if we love and serve the Lord, if we love and serve God. The world has turned Godless to a large degree. Mary appeared to me every day, except for a few days, for fourteen months and begged and pleaded that we spread the love of her Son to this world, that we spread these rosaries to the world, that we go to the children with the rosaries and the consecrations. It is so hard to see our heavenly Mother and to know what she is saying and to not do more. Jesus and Mary have called you here this day. You have been chosen by them. This is the message that they wish to deliver to you, that many souls are suffering and going to hell. Over and over again I heard our Lady call out, "Please, please the souls are dropping into hell like rain. You must go out to the world and spread the love of my Son."
2. On October 13<sup>th</sup>, Mary said, "I am the Lady of the Rosary. I have come to warn the faithful to amend their lives and to ask pardon for their sins. They must not offend Our Lord anymore for He is already too grievously offended by the sins of men. People must say the rosary. Let them continue saying it every day."<sup>3</sup> This is a great gift that God has given to us-rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. For in the rosary this week Jesus said that the times ahead will be very dark and unless we discipline our minds by praying the rosary all through the day, it will be very hard for us when these dark days

come. Mary is our heavenly Mother. She was taken into heaven but she is very much with us. She has told us what we must do. We must pray the rosary. She is our heavenly Mother. As a mother that tells a child what to eat and how to dress, Mary is telling us this: that we must try to pray 15 decades of the rosary every day for the times ahead will be dark and we need to have disciplined thoughts. In praying the rosary, our thoughts become disciplined. We are meditating on the lives of Jesus and Mary.

3. Hail Mary...
4. I saw a documentary on Fatima and in this documentary, Mary appeared to the three children and then they showed the events of World War II. The bodies were being thrown on a heap. And it just about tore my insides apart because I identified so much with watching Mary appear and then nobody listened or not a lot of people listened and World War II happened and so many people were killed. John brought a statue and asked me to read this, "One day during World War II, a group of soldiers wandered into a small French village which had been badly bombed. They stood in the village square and looked at the desolation around them. Nearly everything seemed battered and broken. Suddenly, one of the soldiers noticed something interesting close by on the ground. It looked like a statue. There were cracks and chips in it and several pieces were missing. It was badly damaged. A few of the soldiers stood it up right. Immediately they knew that it was a statue of Jesus. The men began to look for the missing parts. They put them together as best as they could and then they set the statue on a pedestal that was still standing, but the hands were missing. The men looked very carefully for the hands, but they were nowhere to be found. When the men were about to give up, one of them said he knew exactly what to do. He made a rough sign and hung it over the arms of the statue. The sign read, 'I have no hands but yours.'"
5. Jesus gave me a message that we are His hands and we are His Heart beating in this world. We must truly be real lovers, lovers living in this world loving one another, one with each other. It is in going to the pure Heart of Mary, that we will unite in this deep love affair with Jesus.
6. **Jesus:** You are My hands. You are My Heart beating in this world. My beloved apostles, will you say "yes"? Will you go into the world? Will you carry My light in the darkness? Will you tell the

children who are suffering how I love them? Will you go to the nursing homes and tell the elderly how I am longing to be with them, to talk to them, to hear the words from their lips that they love Me? You are My apostles of love.

**Messenger:** This is the anniversary of the sixth apparition at Fatima. Mary appeared every day for fourteen months to me and delivered these rosaries. That is all she kept saying: that we must lead others to the love of her Son, Jesus. The message is so simple. It is love God and love one another. All the fanciness and the frills! Why can we not live this message which is the message of love God and love each other.

7. We are so focused on the things of this earth and our heavenly Mother has appeared so many times and told us what we must do—she made it so clear at Fatima. Do we think our Blessed Mother will change, that she will change her peace plan? We must, we must carry this message into the world. We must do what Jesus and Mary are asking us to do.
8. Hail Mary...
9. Hail Mary...
10. Hail Mary...

### The Coronation of Our Lady

1. **Mary:** I am Our Lady of the Holy Rosary. I am asking you this day to carry these rosaries into this world. It is through the rosary that you will have peace in your hearts. My little children, you must learn to discipline your thoughts. You must come to Our Hearts and meditate on Our lives. Our lives will live in your lives as you meditate on the mysteries of the rosary.
2. There is a time, a time of struggle. There is a time of joy. There is a time when the Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign. The time for these things is near at hand. My little children, I have called you on this October 13<sup>th</sup>, 1996. I have called you to go into this world and to carry the rosary as your weapon against Satan. It is through the rosary and the scapular that I will save this world. I am Mary, your Mother. I am Our Lady of the Holy Rosary.
3. **Messenger:** We see the angel appear to Mary and ask her to be the Mother of God. This is the Father's plan—that Mary would be the Mother of God, and we see Mary as crowned Queen of Heaven and Earth. Do we see the plan of the Father unfold in our lives? That our lives are so important to help in the salvation of many?

That He is truly calling us to be apostles to carry His love, His light, into the dark world?

4. **Jesus:** I am with you in a special way, My beloved apostles. I am calling you this day. This is an urgent call. You must go into the world and carry My messages of love to the souls that are hungry and suffering and in pain.
5. Think vividly of the moment of death. There is a soul at this moment on the edge of death. How did they live their life? Think of the world today. Is the world living according to the way that God has told us that we must live? He told us that we must love God and love one another. There is a soul at this moment on the edge of death. Where will this soul go? Did the soul love God? Did it matter about his clothes and his house and all his riches? I heard Mary, Our Mother, call out time and time and time again about the souls that were going into hell. It is like the Fatima documentary—she called and people did not heed what she said and there was World War II. Mary does not appear as she once appeared and she has ceased giving messages as she once did. She still gives messages but they are not as many. She says that we are not listening to the messages that she has given and that she cannot hold back the hand of her Son any longer.
6. This is the good news: if we do what Mary tells us at Fatima, we will have peace. There will be the reign of the Sacred Heart and the triumph of her Immaculate Heart in which souls will fervently love Jesus with the greatest love. Her plan is so simple but Satan has blocked this plan. Satan has blocked these rosary messages and meditations. We must pray that we can circulate the messages of Jesus and Mary to the world that is hungry and in need of help.
7. One day soon we will be with God in heaven, forever and ever.
8. Wrapped in the embrace of the Almighty God for all eternity. Heaven is a place of love for the Almighty God is love. We will be satisfied. We will know love. We will be at peace.  
But, hell is a place where there is no love, there is no community, there is isolation, there is longing for God for all eternity.  
He is alive, He is alive and He is with us this day. You must spread this message to the ends of the earth.
9. **Mary:** My little children, I call you children because you are My children, willful in your ways. I have called to you to pray my rosary and to spread the rosary to the hurting children in this world. I am

asking you on this special day that you carry the rosary to as many souls as possible. I will aid you in all efforts to spread the rosaries to the world. Read these meditations to the elderly in the Nursing Homes, teach them about the power of the rosary, bring the rosary to the children, tell them about our lives, about our love for them.

I am Mary, your Mother, I am Our Lady of the Holy Rosary.

10. Song: *The Rosary*

#### Ending Message:

**Jesus:** How tenderly I love you, My beloved ones. I am Jesus. I have called you this day for this special meeting. I have called you, My apostles. Will you go into the darkness? Will you spread the message of My love? Will you carry the rosary into the world? Will you touch the hearts of those that are hurting and in pain? Will you be My apostles of love? I am calling you to love God and to love one another, to be one in your hearts, to put aside all hatred and bitterness within your hearts, to not give into the tauntings of Satan to divide you, to always operate in love, to focus on God. Let your hearts be filled with love.

Glory be...

“My dear friends, let us love each other, since love is from God and everyone who loves is a child of God and knows God. Whoever fails to love does not know God, because God is love.” (1 John 4: 7-8)<sup>4</sup>

#### Notes:

1. Edward J. Carter, S.J., *The Spirituality of Fatima and Medjugorje*, Faith Publishing Co. p. 14.
2. Scripture quotations are taken from *The New Jerusalem Bible*, Catholic Edition, Doubleday and Co.
3. Edward J. Carter, S.J., *The Spirituality of Fatima and Medjugorje*, Faith Publishing Co. p. 16.
4. Scripture quotations are taken from *The New Jerusalem Bible*, Catholic Edition, Doubleday and Co.

NOVEMBER 13, 1996  
THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES

*This rosary was received on Wednesday, November 13, 1996 at an International Shepherds of Christ Associates Meeting at Tom Arlinghaus' farm in Kentucky. The rosary was led by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J., spiritual director of Shepherds of Christ Ministries. The meditations and messages were given to Rita Ring during the rosary. This rosary was received live and transcribed from*

*the recording. This live recording can be obtained by writing Shepherds of Christ Publications. All of these meditations have been discerned by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J.*

#### The Agony in the Garden

1. **Messenger:** Let us join in one mind and one heart in the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. Let go of all the distractions in our minds and in our hearts.

**Jesus:** I beg you, My beloved ones, to open your heart that I may pour My love and My grace into your heart. I am Jesus. I have called each and every person to this rosary. This is an urgent cry. You are My chosen ones that I am sending into this world to carry My light into the darkness. You are here because I have called you and prompted you to come. Open your heart and let Me speak to you. As you walk with Me through the Passion experience the suffering that I suffered, but know always that the glory of the resurrection is close at hand. In your life you suffer this day, but you know there is the resurrection. The victory has been won. I am pouring into you My abundant life that you will be closer and closer to My Sacred Heart, but you must open your heart and listen to the message that I deliver to you. I love you, My beloved ones. I love you. To My death on the cross, I loved you.

2. **Messenger:** God is love. We were created in His image and likeness to love and to be loved. He commands us to love God and to love one another. This is not an invitation it is a command from the Almighty God that we must love. We were made for love, to give love, and to receive love. This is what will make us happy. We are the children of God and God is love.

3. Be with Jesus in the garden. Be there. Hear the sounds of the night. Picture the garden as vividly as possible in your mind. Jesus wants us to study pictures when we are meditating on the rosary. Let us create the perfect picture of the garden in our mind. Let us hear the sounds of the night and let us see our beloved Savior, our beloved Jesus, bent over in the garden in utter anguish and pain. Let us go to the Heart of Jesus. Let us feel as Jesus felt in the garden. In our hearts, we know what it is to love someone so much-to love and to give, to love and to give, to love and to give, and how it hurts when we are rejected. How it is utter pain within our hearts. Jesus is love. Jesus loves perfectly. Jesus loved each one of us in the garden. Jesus loved me with the most perfect love. Let us experience the love in

His Heart, love and giving from the Heart of Jesus and let us experience the rejection, the indifference, the hatred that Jesus receives from His beloved souls.

4. The Heart of Jesus, a burning furnace of divine love, Jesus loving each one of us perfectly. We do not comprehend the love of our Savior, but we know how we love and how we are hurt when we are rejected, when others do not accept our love. Feel this pain in your heart. Think of Jesus this day in the tabernacle, the Almighty God, all powerful and almighty, remaining in the tabernacle, giving Himself to us in the Eucharist and look at how He is treated! I have heard Him say over and over again, "I give Myself to you! I give Myself to you and I am rejected and forgotten and treated as a dead object." Jesus is alive. How do we treat Jesus? Do we treat Jesus as He is alive. Jesus, Who longs and thirsts for our love. Jesus, Who is love Himself, how is He treated?
5. Song: *I Love You Jesus*
6. He has chosen His beloved priests. He has anointed them. He has given to them the great gift of changing bread and wine into the Body and Blood of Christ and administering the Sacraments. It is through His most Sacred Heart, that His life flows through the hands of His holy priests. He has chosen them and He loves them. I hear Him lament over and over again how He is longing and thirsting especially for their love. He has told us over and over again not to criticize the priests for they are His chosen ones, but to love them and to pray for them. It is in this movement as it spreads across the earth that many fervent and holy souls are praying for His beloved priests. For it is through their hands that the grace flows as they administer the Sacraments, as they Consecrate the Host into His Body and Blood.
7. Song: I have called you by name...
8. He has said that it is because of His beloved religious that He sweat Blood in the garden, for He longs and thirsts and wants their love. He has chosen His religious in a special way, yet He is rejected by many of them. In the garden, He was comforted the most by the love of the holy priests, by the holy religious, and He was wounded most by their indifference and their neglect.
9. The priest is another Christ in this world. The more he is one in his relationship with Christ, the more grace will flow through him. We must pray-pray as we have never prayed before for our beloved

priests. This is an urgent message that Jesus has delivered-that He wants us to pray for the priests. The fire of His love will spread across this earth and many souls will be fed through the hands of the priests. We must pray for the priests. We must spread this consecration. It is through the newsletter that many priests will know more and more about the Heart of Jesus. It is only in going through the pure and sinless Heart of our Lady, that we can go to the very depth of the Heart of Christ, for we are sinners. We must spread this consecration to the priests. The priestly newsletter is Jesus' instrument to touch the priests.

10. We see Jesus as He kneels in the garden. His face is covered with Blood and sweat. This is the Almighty God. He loved us so much that He suffered such anguish for us. He is asking us to pray for His beloved priests, to help spread the newsletter, to contact the priests, and to ask them if they receive this newsletter. It is through the hands of holy priests that the grace will flow more abundantly on the earth.

### The Scourging at the Pillar

1. **Messenger:** He has called us, His special apostles, to hear this message. Each and every person in this room has been called by Jesus. Do not focus on me. Open your heart and listen to the message that He wishes to deliver to you. The Almighty God is calling us to help in the renewal of the Church and the world. As we meditate on these Sorrowful Mysteries of the rosary, as we see how Jesus suffered to His brutal death on the cross, why do we not think that He would send messages this day to help in the renewal of His beloved Church to help to lead souls to His most Sacred Heart? There is sickness in the world and in the Church. He is delivering these messages to draw all to the mighty medicine which is His burning love. We are hungry. We are starving. We want to be fed. We will only be fed with the love of God. He is delivering these messages of His love. We are His apostles that He is sending out to the world to carry this message of His love, to light up the darkness. Can we say "no" to Jesus? Open your heart and listen to the message. Do not focus on me. Focus on the message He wishes to deliver to you and meditate on His suffering, how He gave Himself to His death on the cross.
2. It is in consecration that we will have peace in this world. It is in the Shepherds of Christ Movement, as we the apostles press for-

ward to the Church, to the school, and to the family, that hearts will be turned to consecrated hearts. He is calling us His apostles. He is giving us abundant grace to join in such oneness with His Heart. We are His shepherds that He is sending to lead the strayed ones home, home to His Heart. As we take the consecration to the Church, to the school, and to the family, the strayed ones too will be led home, home to His Heart. Why has Jesus chosen us? He has given to us a great grace that He has called us here, that He has given us the desire to consecrate our hearts, that He has given us a desire for the Eucharist and for His life. This is a special grace that He has given us, that we will become more and more united to Him, that He will operate in us for Jesus no longer walks the earth. Jesus is alive. Jesus wants to live in us in a special way and touch the hearts of His beloved souls. Will we say “yes”? Will we open up our hearts, rid ourselves of bitterness and anguish, put aside all of the dividing factors that are in our hearts, and let our hearts be turned into hearts of love as Jesus wants our hearts to be? He is giving to us an abundant grace in the Shepherds of Christ Movement to be one in His Heart. Let us give our hearts to Jesus and Mary.

3. See Jesus, the Almighty God, all powerful, almighty, tied to the pillar. See Jesus, His hands tied, and see the anger in the faces of the men that beat Him. See His flesh torn and the Blood fly into the air. Does Jesus love? Jesus loves us so much, the Almighty God, that He gave Himself for love of us. How we complain about the little sufferings! Are we persecuted? Look at how Jesus was persecuted. He gave the message of His love to this world and He was hung on a cross. Do we expect any different when we go into a world that has rejected Him? See Jesus, look into His eyes as He is tied to the pillar. See the love in His eyes. Even when He is beaten and His flesh is torn, there is love in His eyes. He gave, He gave, and He gave because of the love that consumed Him. This is what He wants of us—hearts of love to give and to give and to give. Oh how we act like Jesus and we give and we give and we give and then we are persecuted and we want to run the other way and cry. His way is to give. He laid His life down for us. He wants us to love that we will lay our lives down for each other, that the priest will give his life for his flock, that the husband will love his wife that he would give his life for his wife, that the parent would love their children this way, that we love one another as brothers in Christ. His way is love. It is not

an invitation; it is a command. We were created to love, to love God and to love one another. This is the way to happiness in our hearts.

**Jesus:** You are My beloved apostles of love that I have called in this room this day. Who will I send if you say “no”? I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God. This is My movement to go into the world to help lead the strayed ones to My Heart. As you go to the churches, the schools, and the families, they will be led through the consecration to Our Hearts of love. You are My chosen ones. You are My apostles. I am giving to you an abundant grace that you will become one in Me. I am begging you to answer this request. You can say “no” and turn away. You can focus on My messenger. You can say it is somebody else’s job. I am calling you this day. On November the 13<sup>th</sup>, you were called by Me. It is an urgent request that you spread the consecration to this world. This is the good news: if you comply with My Mother’s wishes at Fatima, many hearts will be turned to hearts of love and many souls will be saved. I am begging you to listen to this message. To give yourselves, give yourselves to the Heart of My Mother. It is in her pure and sinless Heart that you will go into My Heart and be united in such oneness with Me. I love you. I love you. I love you. To My death on the cross, I loved you. I beg you, My beloved ones, to help Me to spread the consecration to this world.

4. **Messenger:** See Jesus at the pillar. See His flesh torn. See how deep the wounds are. See the angry faces of the men that are beating Him, their hearts filled with hatred, filled with the work of the devil. And His Heart was torn within His chest for He loved those men that beat Him and tore His flesh.
5. **Jesus:** I give you Myself, My beloved ones. This day I give you Myself in the Eucharist. I long and I thirst for your love. I am consumed with love for you. I will never abandon you. I am thirsting, thirsting, thirsting for your love. Will you come to Me and pour your love out to Me? I want your love. I want you to come to Me and tell Me how you love Me. I am God. I am love. I want this love from you. I am alive, I am alive, I am alive and I am treated as a dead object. I deliver these messages to you. I know your heart. I know each heart in this room and I want your love. I want this love relationship with you. Will you say no to Me? Will you turn away or will you give your heart to Me? Will you spend the moments with Me after Communion when I am waiting and longing to be so close to you? Will you tell Me, “Oh Jesus, I love You. I love You. I

love You. I love You, God.” This is what I want to hear from you. You are longing and thirsting and wanting love, and I have this love to give to you. And you want to give your love, but you are rejected by many. I am waiting for this love. Will you give it to Me? I will never reject you. I will not abandon you. I am your God. You were created to love and to be loved. I am Jesus. I am alive and I am waiting for your love.

6. **Messenger:** To be wrapped in rapture, in the embrace of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, to be in that place where there is no wanting, to be in a place where there is total peace, to be wrapped by love itself, to be in the deepest chamber of the Heart of Christ, to be filled with everything, to be satisfied—this is what we will have for all eternity if we love and serve Him. His Heart is a little heaven on earth. He wants us to go to His Heart now and to share in this deep burning love that He has for us, but we are afraid. We do not want to get too close to our beloved Jesus, which keeps us at an arm’s length from Him. He is thirsting, thirsting, thirsting, for love from souls that He loves and how few souls come to Him and outpour their burning love back to Him. How He waits for that one precious soul to come, to be with Him as He is waiting in the tabernacle for that soul to come and to be before the tabernacle and say, “Jesus, I love You. I love You. I love You,” to recognize Him as alive and present with His divine love. He wants us to be one in our hearts, but we are rigid. At the Mass, we are rigid. We are not connected. It is in the Shepherds of Christ movement, as more and more consecrate their hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, that we will be united in one heart, that we will be united in the Hearts of love, the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, that our hearts will burn for love for each other. We are one body in Him. Look at how we are. We beep our horns at each other and say vile things and many curse the Lord. Are our hearts cold or are our hearts a burning furnace as Jesus wants us to be?

**Jesus:** You are My soldiers of love. I am asking you this day to consecrate your hearts all through the day. To give yourself to Me. I am Jesus. I gave Myself for love of you.

7. **Messenger:** See Jesus at the pillar and experience in all your senses this picture. Do you hear the blows as it hits the flesh of Jesus? Do you see Him clearly with your eyes? Do you see the light in the room. Do you hear the angry cries of the men? This is the

Almighty God, bound at the pillar, in a human body, nailed to a cross. At any second, He could have released Himself, but because of His furnace of burning love within His most Sacred Heart, He gave Himself for love of us.

**Jesus:** I am Jesus. I am giving Myself to you this day, but I am rejected and forgotten and ignored, treated with indifference, treated with hatred. I am treated as a dead object. I am calling you, I am alive, I am alive, I am alive and I am begging you, My beloved apostles, to spread the good news to this earth. Many souls will suffer the pains of hell forever and ever. And as you spread this consecration, hearts will be turned to hearts of love. I am alive and I live in you.

8. Song: “Come Unto Me All Who Are Weary...”

**Jesus:** The time is at hand for many souls this day will be condemned forever to the fires of hell. You can forget your brothers, but I will never forget you. I love you, My beloved ones. I loved you to My death on the cross.

9. **Messenger:** Jesus wanted me to read this message. This is from May the 4th in the third *Blue Book*. **Jesus:** “Dear ones, I am calling you to love your brothers. I have loved you. Would you, dear ones, lay down your lives for your brothers? How are you loving this day? Are you following Christ in your actions? I am the Way, I am the Truth, I am the Life. You must constantly put the world aside and look to the Master for all your directions. I call you, My little ones, to holiness. I call you to pure hearts, hearts that are full of love and empty of hate and anger. I call you to guard your hearts and watch that they stay forever holy. You, My precious bride, I want your soul white. Do you criticize your dear brothers? I gave the last beat of My Heart and the last drop of My Blood for the soul you are displeased with. I would die for them this day. Will you not love them for Me? They are so precious to Me! Quit sizing up your brothers. You do such unloving things in your mind. You do not even know how unloving are your thoughts. You judge your brothers by their exteriors, by their education, by their money. You do not see the beautiful creation of God the Father. He created your brothers just perfectly and He loves His creation. Who are you to criticize His creation? Love your brothers when they are hurting. It is in your loving the hurting ones that they will see the reflection of Christ in you. Do not hold on to foolish things. One moment and your days on this earth have ended. All



that remains is how you loved. Did you love God? Did you love your neighbor? Love is not selfish. It gives of itself. Its whole purpose is to draw the other closer to Jesus. Study the crucifix. It is such a comfort! I loved you so. I died for you. I would die for you alone this very day, little ones! Look at Me dying on the cross! The way to Me is to follow Me. Be Christ-like in your ways. You must study Me to know My ways. Do not give in to yourselves. My way is love. Will you be the reflection of the love of God within you? My way is the way of the cross. They persecuted Me, they hurt Me, they tore My flesh and spit on Me. They did this to Me for My love given to all! This world is not your end. You follow My ways and you move as you should toward your goal. I am Jesus, I am the Son of God. I love you so ardently. I died and shed My Blood, My beautiful Blood, for love of you. I await you this day, My little ones. I loved you so I remain with you in the Eucharist. I await, I long for you to come and share in our love. I am the tenderest of hearts. No man can be close to you as I. I love you so. I want to dwell and live within you. I want to fill you with all My love and radiate My love to your beloved brothers. I want to shine from your souls. Oh, little ones, take Me seriously. I am truly here, begging for you to live in My love. You are the light that will shine in this dark world. You will light up the darkest night with My love. The best gift you can give to this world is to busy yourself about your love affair with Me. I love you, My little ones. I love you and I want to share this love with you. Love your brothers. Do not let Satan talk in your heads and make them wrong and you right. Love them as I have loved you. Do not look at your brothers and size them up. See them with the eyes of God, the beautiful creations of the Father. Will you love My beloved ones for Me this day, or will you say “no” to My call? Love your brothers in darkness. They need your love. I am calling you to love them for Me this very day. They may scoff at you and persecute you, but you will plant a seed that I Myself will water and give sunlight to. Plant seeds of love. This is the most important seed you will plant, a seed of love. Watch it grow as I provide it with water and nourishment. I will shine on your brothers through you if you stay in My love. Be the light that shines on this dark world. They are crying out for the love of God. They are suffering. They need your love. Put yourselves aside. Die to yourselves. Live only for the love of God. If the world goes one way, you stay focused on My love. Do not follow the world. Follow the risen

Christ! I love you so, little ones. I bring you new life. I fill your hearts with My love. Pray to the Holy Spirit for His gifts. Pray the Our Father. Let My Mother mother you as she mothered Me. She loved you so. She suffered so for love of you. She appears to bring you back to her beloved Son. Will you answer her call? She is calling you to put God first in your life. She is calling you to love, love of God, love of one another. Forgive your brothers. Empty your hearts of hate and anger and let go. Let all your anger go. Give Me your resentments and let Me heal your hearts. Forgiveness is the way to peace. Let go. Do not size up your brothers. Love them all. Pray for them. Unite in My love. Love is a miracle cure. Say you are sorry. Be gentle in your ways. Pray for your needs. I love you, little ones. I am with you this day. Will you answer the call and love for Me? I love you. I am your beloved Jesus. I would die this day just for you. I love you the same as I did the day I died. Turn to Me and give Me your life. I will care for you and love you. I am your Savior. I am Jesus Christ, Son of the Living God. Let Me live in your heart!”

10. Hail Mary...

### **The Crowning with Thorns**

1. **Messenger:** See our beloved Jesus crowned with thorns. See the men as they pound the thorns into His skull.
2. Did He call out? Did He say, “Why are you doing this to Me?” Do you hear Jesus? Does He scream as the men pound the thorns into His head? Jesus was silent. Think of today, all the sins of pride that are in the hearts of men, all the ugly thoughts within the heads of men. Jesus paid the price for the evilness in our hearts and the thoughts in our heads.
3. It is in consecration that our hearts are turned to hearts of love. Mary told us at Fatima that we must give our hearts to her Heart and to the Heart of her Son if we want to have peace in the world.
4. The devil is busy. He is going into the hearts and the minds of so many young children, people in all walks of life. It is our job. Jesus has given us this job: to spread this consecration. Mary, our Mother at Fatima, has asked us to go to the churches to try to set up Shepherds of Christ chapters in which people are praying in one mind and one heart for the priests, for the renewal of the Church and the world. She asks us to go to the schools, to take the rosary and the consecration, to teach little children to tell Jesus they love Him, to give their hearts to

Jesus, to tell Mary that they love her and give Mary their hearts. How many things do we teach the children on this earth today with the computers, with the school, with everything that is so important? Yet we do not listen to the words of our Mother and teach them about the consecration. Mary appeared to me everyday for nine months asking that we spread this consecration to the children in the schools. This message is for you this day. She asked me to ask you to help to spread the consecration to the children in the schools.

5. Song: "Jesus we love You, Mary we love you..."

6. The Almighty God withstood the greatest torture for love of us. We do so many things that seem so important, but we do not listen to the words of our Mother, Mary, given at Fatima: that we will not have peace in this world until a sufficient number of people have consecrated their hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, that we must pray the rosary and do the first Saturday devotion, and make reparation to Their Hearts. Satan has blocked this message. Satan will work in our hearts so that we will not want to carry out the messages that Jesus is delivering in this rosary. The message is that this is urgent. The time is at hand. Many, many, many souls are falling into the fires of hell. This is the good news: that we take the consecration to the churches, to the schools, and to the family. We will help in the salvation of millions of souls. The Shepherds of Christ Movement is His instrument for the renewal of the Church and the world. It is greatly centered in the completion of the Fatima message and these rosaries on the 13<sup>th</sup> are very important to the completion of the Fatima message. They will be taped and sent to all the chapter members. They will hear the message of Jesus and help spread this consecration to every corner of the earth.

7. When priests' hearts are consecrated to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary and celebrating the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, the fire of His love will spread across this earth and many will love Jesus with such love. For it is through the hands of His holy priests that we are fed. The world is starving for the love of God. We must pray as never before for our priests. We must take the priestly newsletter to the priests and tell them about the prayer chapters, nothing about private revelation, just praying, praying the prayers in the Prayer Manual. Jesus' head was crowned with thorns. He suffered so much. Can we answer this cry of our beloved Savior? Can we answer the cry of our Lady and take the consecrations to the churches, to the schools, and to the family?

8. **Jesus:** I thirst, My beloved ones. I thirst for a drop of heartfelt love from many of My beloved priests. You must pray. It was the holy priests that comforted Me so during My Passion and I suffered so for those that do not show Me their love.

9. I am alive. I am alive. I am alive. I am treated as a dead object. Will you spread My messages of love to this world. This is the mighty medicine for this world-My burning love.

10. Hail Mary...

### The Carrying of the Cross

1. **Messenger:** Mary kept all these things in her Heart. Be in the Heart of Mary as we meditate on this mystery of the rosary. Be in the Heart of Mary. See through her eyes her beloved Son as He carries the cross on His back and as He falls to the ground. Be in the Heart of Mary and feel her suffering. Feel the sword pierce her Heart as she looks into His eyes and she sees His eyes covered with Blood and the wounds all over His Body. Be in the Heart of Mary for Mary appeared every day for fourteen months and delivered these messages to me that many souls are going to hell. It was an urgent cry. I do not know any other way than to tell you this message but it burns in my heart and my heart is pierced with a sword, for you speak and you speak and others do not hear, but you know, and the Almighty God has given these messages to you, and Mary has appeared over and over and over again. Will you help, will you help to take this message that They have given to me and to you into this world?

2. For nine of the fourteen months, she focused on the importance of taking the rosary and the consecration to the children. Jesus is asking us to reach the children in the schools with this rosary and consecration. Jesus said to the women of Jerusalem, "Weep not for Me but for yourselves and your children." Mary said, "How hard are the hearts of so many children." How can we teach our children all these things and not teach them about the love of Jesus and Mary. Do we see Their eyes meet? Do we know the suffering that Jesus and Mary suffered? Do we care? And we know that we will suffer when we go into this world to spread this message, but the time is urgent and souls are being lost for all eternity.

3. See Jesus and see His chin hit the ground. Look into His eyes. See His love. See the crown of thorns on His head piercing His most precious head and the Blood running down His face. See the

wounds all over His Body. He showed us the way. He gave His all to His death on the cross. He wants us to love one another that we would be willing to give our lives for one another. We are not loving the way Jesus is telling us to love. We are His chosen ones, and He is revealing to us the mysteries of His Heart.

4. He withstood torture, but the greatest agony was not the torture and the wounds to His Body. It was what He suffered to His Heart of pure, divine love for He loves, He loves most perfectly each and every soul.
5. Consumed with love, He calls out, "I thirst. I thirst. I want your love." Do we go to Jesus and outpour our love to Him? Do we realize that He is longing for this love?
6. Song: "I watched Him as a baby..."  
Mary is calling our name out in the dark night of this world. We are the lights that Jesus and Mary want to send into the darkness with our hearts lighted with His love. Will we answer this call? Will we spread this consecration to the far ends of the earth? Do we want peace? Then we must do what our heavenly Mother has told us at Fatima.
7. Look at the wounds of our beloved Savior. How do we suffer? Do we complain?
8. The world is not like us. The world is so different than us. We must be strong and pray for the grace to do whatever He asks us to do.
9. Hail Mary...
10. Hail Mary...

### The Crucifixion

1. Song: *I Love You Jesus*
2. **Messenger:** See the withered Body of Jesus as He hung on the cross. See the nails in His hands and His feet, and think of the angry men that pounded these nails into His hands and His feet, the angry men that crowned our beloved Savior with a crown of thorns, the angry men that beat Him. Think of how Jesus is treated this day. Jesus suffered. He suffered the wounds to His Body, but His greatest sufferings were not the wounds to His Body but the wounds to His Sacred Heart, the Heart of most tender love.
3. Think of how He is treated today, how He thirsts for heartfelt love. We are His chosen apostles in the Shepherds of Christ Movement. He has given to us a great grace that we will be ever closer to His Heart and to His Mother's heart. He is thirsting for our love. See Jesus hang-

ing on the cross. See how He suffered and how much anguish He is in. See the hurt in His Heart, and then think that the love that we give to Him this day is His comfort in all of that bitterness.

4. I looked at the window at the Center where Jesus was tied to the pillar and I was crying, and I said to Jesus, "Jesus, what were You thinking of when they were beating You on Your back?" And He said to me, "I was thinking of you sitting in the pew and telling Me how you loved Me."
5. The perfect match, the desire within us to be loved, to be loved by the Divine God. But we do not see. We do not comprehend. We go every place and look to try to satisfy this craving within us-the perfect match. And He is outpouring His divine love. He is giving Himself to us in the Eucharist. He is waiting for us in the tabernacle to come to give us an abundant sharing in His life-the perfect match. We long for love and He has the divine love that will satisfy us-the perfect match. Jesus is love. He is thirsting for our love. And we want to give ourselves, give ourselves. And we give ourselves here and many times we are rejected so we hold back and put up walls. When we give ourselves to Jesus, He accepts all our love. He wants us to give ourselves completely to Him.
6. Song: *I Love You Jesus*
7. Our little heaven on earth-the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. Will we help to lead the strayed ones home, back to His Heart? He is giving to us this great grace in the Shepherds of Christ Movement to help us to carry this consecration to the world. He is feeding us with these messages, with these rosaries that we will be on-fire for love of Him and that we will go into these institutions and not be afraid and tell them about the love of the Hearts of Jesus and Mary.
8. Stand beneath the cross of Jesus. Be in the Heart of Mary. Experience what Mary experienced in her Heart as she looked at her Son, as she saw Him covered with Blood, withered, and suffering, moments before His death. Be in the Heart of Mary as she cries out as she did to me over and over again about her lost children, that would go to the fires of hell, despite all that He did. And hear her pleading as I heard her pleading to please, please go into the world and to reach the children, her little children that are suffering and in pain. What do we think of when we look at the cross of Christ? Do we realize that we carry out His life, death, and resurrection in our lives, that He died, that He rose to give us a sharing

in His life, that He ascended into heaven and He no longer walks this earth? He came to show us the way that we would be His shepherds this day that would lead many to His most Sacred Heart. We are His apostles. We must pray to the Holy Spirit for the fearlessness to go into this Godless world and to carry the message of His love, for this is the good news. The more we spread this consecration, the more hearts will be turned to hearts of love, and as Mary, our Mother, promised, there will be peace when a sufficient number have consecrated their hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. There is not another way. We must do as she has told us to do.

9. This is a major part of the completion of the Fatima message. We must take this mission to our hearts. We must give ourselves to Mary. It is in her pure and sinless Heart, despite our sinfulness, that she will take us deeply into the Heart of Christ and we will be one in Him, that He will operate through us and touch many of the souls in this world today that are hurting and in pain. This is a call from our beloved Savior. If you continue to focus on me, you will miss the message. This has been my fate for all the years, over five, that I have received these messages. The focus is on me, the words, and the English, and we miss the message. This is the message of Mary at Fatima that we must go into the world, carry the consecration into this world, pray the rosary, we must observe the first Saturday devotion, and we must make reparation to Their Hearts.
10. **Jesus:** I love you. I love you. I love you. To My death on the cross, I gave Myself to you. I give Myself to you today. This is My Body that you receive in the Eucharist. This is My Blood. Will you give yourself to Me? I will never abandon you. I will give you My Divine love. You will never be alone, My beloved one. I am with you forever and ever and ever. Will you help Me? Will you help spread My love to the hurting world. Will you take the messages that I have given in the *Blue Books* to this world and tell them that each and every word is My message of love that I give to them? These are rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. This rosary I have given as a tool to help to teach you so that you will be ever joined closer to My Heart. I love you. I love you. I love you. I am Jesus, your beloved Savior.

## DECEMBER 13, 1996 THE JOYFUL MYSTERIES

*This rosary was received on Friday, December the 13<sup>th</sup>, 1996 at an International Shepherds of Christ Associates Meeting at Tom Arlinghaus' farm in Kentucky. The rosary was led by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J., spiritual director of Shepherds of Christ Ministries. The meditations and messages were given to Rita Ring during the rosary. This rosary was received live and transcribed from the recording. This live recording can be obtained by writing Shepherds of Christ Publications. All of these meditations have been discerned by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J.*

### The Annunciation

1. **Mary:** I stood beneath the cross of my Son and my Heart was in such pain for I saw before my eyes, I saw Him covered with Blood, I saw Him die. My Heart, my children, my Heart to watch my Son. But my Heart, my Heart how I suffered for my little children of the world that give in to this world and give up the love of my Son.
2. Song: "Jesus, oh Jesus, come and fill Your lambs..."  
**Messenger:** God so loved the world that He sent His only begotten Son into this world that we would be saved from our sins.
3. Think of the time of Adam and Eve when they were given such great gifts and they were in such light for they knew God in such a special way. And because of their willfulness they sinned and the light that He had given to them, this knowledge of God that they knew was dimmed. And they no longer saw as they once saw because of their sin.
4. The plan of the Father. And the Father sends into this world His only begotten Son, born of the Virgin Mary through the power of the Holy Spirit. The plan of the Father unfolds. Adam and Eve sinned. He sends His Son into the world, His Son, the light of the world. And today we are here. We are here, called here as His apostles to carry this light into the darkness. He is giving to us abundant grace that we may be ever closer to His Heart, that we will be one in Him, that His light will go forth into the world as we march as children of light to carry this light into the darkness.
5. Do we see how important our life is? We see the angel Gabriel appear to the Virgin Mary. She became the Mother of God. At the Holy Spirit Center, we see the angel appear to Mary in the first window of the rosary windows. At the Holy Spirit Center, across from

this, we see the Assumption where Mary is taken into heaven. The plan of the Father unfolds in the life of the Virgin Mary. We watch her through the life of Christ as she walked beside Him in sufferings and in joys and Mary is crowned Queen of Heaven and Earth. Do we see our lives unfold in the Father's plan? For we have truly been called by the Almighty God, His special servants, to go out into the world and to carry this Good News that God loves us so much. The world, at this time, is covered with darkness; for the Father looks to the earth and men are not loving as He intends us to love. We are the children of God. We are to be as one family loving God and loving one another. But the world is covered with darkness. We are His children of light that will carry this light into the darkness as we cooperate with the grace that He is giving to us, His special apostles, and He will act in us and many will know Him through our actions. Song: "Jesus, oh Jesus, come and fill Your lambs..."

6. We are so limited in our vision that we do not see. We must pray for the grace that we will see more and more. Let us look down from above. Let us see the sin of Adam and Eve. And the Father sends His Son into the world, the light to lead His children in darkness into the light. And Mary appears, she appears over and over again and she says to us, "You are sinful, you must turn your ways. You must convert. My beloved children, God is displeased. You are sinning. You must love God and you must love one another." Mary appeared to Bernadette. She appeared at Fatima. She told them, if you do not do this, that the world war would follow and the war followed. Mary appeared again, she appeared to me every day for fourteen months and she still appeared on the 5<sup>th</sup> until October the 5<sup>th</sup> of 1996. This same message "we are sinful in our ways, there are souls that are dropping into hell, you must turn from your ways" and then she gives this message in the rosary on August 27<sup>th</sup>. This message to us she says, "Carry this light into the darkness for your mother, Mary. For I stood beneath the cross and I cried and I cried for the little ones. I cried for the young ones, the ones that do not care and will lose their souls. How do I make you see? For you will not listen to me. What can I do? I come, I appear, I beg, I plead, I give you these gifts from my Son and you reject me. I do not deliver messages very often anymore for I have been ignored. The message is the same. You do not read the messages I have given to you. Please help me, help the little children. I appear, I appear, I appear,

and I am ignored." This is the same plan of the Father that is unfolding in our lives. We have been called by Jesus. Jesus has called us here at 12 o'clock on the 13<sup>th</sup> of the month. His apostles and any person that hears this tape, Jesus is calling you to be His apostle, to be His child of light, to carry the light into the darkness, for man has sinned and God loves. He wants the world to know His love.

7. "Please, please help me," she says. "I cannot hold back the hand of my Son any longer. I am Mary, your Mother. I ask you to help, my children. You are my children of light." Jesus, the Almighty God, comes into this world in the womb of a human Person for love of us. Who are we that God comes into this world in a human Person and remains in the womb of a human person for nine months because of His great love for us. He came to this world, He gave Himself on the cross, and He gives Himself to us this day.
8. Do we see the oneness between Jesus and His Mother? The oneness that They are one in her body. His Heart was formed within her body. They are in one body. Do we see ourselves, how separate we are? How this displeases our Lord, how this displeases our Father? For we are to be one body, united in the greatest love, one family. There will be one flock and one shepherd. He has called us to be one with each other that we will lead this across this world, that as we join as one family in the Shepherds of Christ movement, in great love, united in Their Hearts, we will lead the light across the earth and that many of His children will be united in His Heart.
9. **Jesus:** Oh My beloved ones, give Me your hearts. Come, come to My Heart. You will be one in My Heart. And as you go to the churches, the schools, and the family, you will lead the strayed ones home to My Heart and the world will know the love, the love of God, the love as the Father intends, the love of His people to be in one flock with one shepherd.
- Messenger:** The Almighty God so loved this world that He sent His only begotten Son into this world. Look at how we are treating God. Look at how indifferently He is treated-forgotten and ignored. This is an urgent message for Mary no longer appears as she once did. She is crying out, "I cannot hold back the hand of my Son any longer." And she said on October the 5<sup>th</sup>, when she appeared the last time on the 5<sup>th</sup>, "His hand is struck with power."
10. Song: "Jesus, oh Jesus, come and fill Your lambs..."

## The Visitation

1. **Messenger:** Jesus and Mary, the new Adam and the new Eve. For she said, "I stood beneath the cross of my Son and my Heart was in such pain."
2. Mary went to visit her cousin, Elizabeth. She goes to visit one person to tell her the good news. At the Holy Spirit Center, I see this window where Mary goes to visit her cousin, Elizabeth, and across from this is the descent of the Holy Spirit upon the apostles. We see that they are called to go out into this world to spread the good news. This is how it is today. We are called to go out into this world to tell all the good news—that Jesus has come, He has died and He has risen and He is alive and with us this day.
3. She carried the life of the Almighty God within her womb. And He was formed within her body. His little Body formed in the womb of a human person. It is today when we go to the Heart of our Mother, that the Holy Spirit forms us more and more into the image and likeness of Jesus. This is our refuge, this is our place of great love, the Heart of the Virgin Mary.
4. Jesus came into this world in the womb of Mary. Man sinned and Jesus came to save us from our sins. It is through Mary, the pure and sinless one, that we must go too, to be so united to the Almighty God. For we are sinners, tainted by the sin of Adam and Eve, and it is only in going through the pure and Immaculate sinless one that we can truly reach the great depths of the Heart of Christ.
5. I think of the Child Jesus within the womb of Mary. The Almighty God within her. And I think of my great moments of greatest joy when I am united to my beloved Savior in the Holy Eucharist, when He gives Himself to me and I know His presence in such a special way. It is in Mary that I go more deeply into His Heart. It is in giving myself to Mary, the pure and sinless one, that I go deeper and deeper into the Heart of my beloved Jesus, my Divine Lover. Mary carried the child Jesus within her womb, but God gives Himself to us in the Holy Eucharist and we carry the Almighty God within us, the Almighty God within us. What a great honor God has given to us that He gives Himself to us. In our sinfulness, that He comes and He enters into us. It is in Mary that we unite more and more to Him.
6. The devil has waged this war against Mary and the priests especially, against Mary and her children of light. It is in Mary that we unite so deep to the Almighty God.

7. The Father shows us how He sent His Son into the world in Mary. What makes us think that we will be so close to God if we do not go through Mary. The devil has really pressed on the relationship between Mary and her children. We must spread this news to the world that we must give ourselves to Mary and to Jesus.
8. Hail Mary...
9. Song: "O Holy Dwelling Place of God..."  
**Messenger:** We must go through the heart of Mary in order to unite in great depth with our Almighty God. He sent His Son into the world in the Virgin Mary, the pure and the sinless one. He tells us that we must go through her heart, that He wants His Heart venerated next to her heart. Mary said that we will not have peace in this world until we give our hearts to her heart and the Heart of her Son.  
 Song: "O Holy Mary, Holy Mother of God."  
**Messenger:** The Hearts of Jesus and Mary, our little heaven on earth.
10. Hail Mary...

## The Nativity

1. Song: "Come Holy Spirit..."
2. **Messenger:** Within the womb of the Virgin Mary, the Holy Spirit works to sanctify us and to make us more into the image and likeness of Jesus. Let us pray for the light. Let us pray that we may see more fully, see more clearly, not with our eyes but with our hearts. That we may know God. The desire that is so great within us, that we want so much to know our Almighty God, God Who is love.
3. The Child Jesus was born in a stable in Bethlehem, not adorned in gold and silver, but He comes in great poverty and is laid on bare wood. This is the Almighty God. Who are we that we are so high and mighty, that we want so many things of gold and silver? The Almighty God comes to show us His way and His way is the way of love. The most important thing that we must do is to love. This is the real treasure, love of God and love of one another.
4. **Jesus:** I want to talk to you, My beloved ones, and tell you My love. But My Heart is sad for the world today. They are willful in their ways. I am calling you, My children of light, to go into the darkness and to spread My love. I am silent, I have been quieted. Many ignore Me, they treat Me with such indifference. My beloved ones, how I love you, and love all My precious souls. Will you carry My light into the dark world? Will you tell them that I am alive and that I am with you and that I want to give them My love. I am the Almighty God. I

give to you My divine love. My beloved ones, I have given to you great gifts each and every one of you present. My great grace I have outpoured to you as members of the Shepherds of Christ movement. I am giving to you abundant graces to come to My Heart. This is an urgent message. You will carry this light into the darkness and many hearts will be lead home to My Heart. Please, I beg you to put aside the other distractions that Satan has created in your life and listen to this message for I appear on the cross on December 5<sup>th</sup> and My lips were moving, but silent for you do not hear. There are so many things that have distracted you and led you astray. Satan will come into your life and tell you that you must do this and that. I am calling you, My apostles. The time is urgent, souls are being lost forever, for all eternity. I have called you. You are My special ones. Will you answer this call, will you help to spread this movement to the far ends of the earth for many will be led back home to My Heart. I am Jesus, your beloved Savior, come to Me and I will bathe you in My love.

5. **Messenger:** I see Jesus in the window at the Holy Spirit Center. I see the little Baby in the crib and He is surrounded by the little sheep. The Almighty God, humbled Himself so that He came into this world in the womb of a human person and remained there for nine months. We are so haughty and so filled with pride. We are so blind that we do not see. It is in living according to the Father's will that we will all have peace in our lives. There is not another way. The Almighty God is all powerful. We must do what He is telling us to do. Why He has called me, why He has called Fr. Carter, why He has called you to this movement, why He is giving us the grace to see, why He is lifting the veil, why He is showing us the light as we unite more and more to His Heart, as we are filled more and more with His life, why? I do not know, but it is a great gift from God and He wants our thankfulness. He wants us to thank Him and to be His loving servants, His children of light, to spread the light in the darkness. And the light shineth in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend. There are many this day in this world that are in total darkness. Many that will lose their souls for all eternity. I saw Mary, I saw her before my eyes and she appeared day, after day, after day, and cried out and cried out and cried out how the souls were dropping into hell like rain. And it is so hard for me, it is so hard for Mary and Jesus speak to you and people do not listen. They focus on you as a person and do not hear the message. Let us hear the

message of the Almighty God this day for it is so urgent. Many appeared from July the 5<sup>th</sup> of 1994 until October the 5<sup>th</sup> of 1996, over two years on these special dates and then Jesus appears on the crucifix with His mouth moving. Do we hear His words in this rosary? For He is speaking, He is speaking to us, His apostles.

**Jesus:** What you do here, My beloved ones, will make the difference to this world. I have called you and I am magnifying all your efforts. Will you answer this call as My apostles? Will you help Me to go into the darkness to spread the light? I am the Light of the World.

**Messenger:** And the light shone in the darkness. But the darkness grasped it not.

6. Song: "Jesus, Jesus, Jesus the light of the world..."

**Messenger:** He came into this world and He was laid on bare wood and He went out of this world hanging on a cross. He is the King of Kings. The Kingdom of God is at hand. He is calling us to spread this consecration to the world. For we will be given the greatest gift of all when we are one in Their Hearts, when there is one flock with one shepherd. This is a calling from Jesus to us. This date on the 13<sup>th</sup> is a calling from Jesus. Mary appeared at Fatima, Mary appeared to Bernadette, Mary appeared on the 13<sup>th</sup>s. Jesus is calling us on the 13<sup>th</sup>s to hear this most urgent message. The message is that we must go into the world and we must tell people that Jesus loves them. And they must tell Jesus that they love Him and that they love Mary, that they give their hearts to Jesus and Mary. When people do this, they will see the light. For we have disobeyed our Mother. This is her peace plan for the world. Jesus is telling us today that we must carry out Mary's peace plan or we will not have peace. The Father sends Jesus into the world, the light of world. He comes as a Baby. Mary comes and says, "You are sinful. You are sinful. You must change your ways." We ignore Mary. Our willfulness. It is only in living according to His will that we will be children in one family and one fold. We have disobeyed Mary. When we give our hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, we will see the light.

7. And the light will steal across the sky as from the darkest night to the brightest sunlit day. The light will steal across the sky as hearts are consecrated to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, as hearts are turned to hearts of love. Mary told us the way. We must give Mary



our hearts and give our hearts to Jesus. This is what we are being commissioned to do.

**Jesus:** My beloved ones, My apostles, I have called you to go into the darkness and to spread this consecration to the Church, the family, and the school. This would delight My Heart and the Heart of my Mother for it is when hearts are hearts of love that you will have peace. You must lead the strayed ones home to My Heart.

8. **Messenger:** Satan has blocked this message from the time of Fatima, in the churches, in the schools. Satan is blocking this message today. It is so simple and so clear. He is giving to us great grace in the Shepherds of Christ movement that we will be able to go out and spread the consecration and the rosary as Mary has told us. To tell people about the First Saturday Devotion and making reparation to Their Hearts. For we are sinful, we must tell God that we are sorry. Jesus is asking us today. People have ignored Mary. They have not listened to their Mother and they have disobeyed her. She is the Queen of Heaven and Earth and we disobey her. This displeases God. Jesus has told me over and over again of the importance of the 13<sup>th</sup> of the month. In four strong messages He told me how important this is to the Shepherds of Christ movement, to the apostles in the Shepherds of Christ movement. For He is directing them in order to carry out Mary's peace plan in the world that we will be one flock and one shepherd.
9. Oh beloved Mary, I see you, I see you in Bethlehem and I see the Child Jesus in the crib and St. Joseph by your side. This is the Holy Family, the family of love. Look at our family today, they are so disconnected. Look at how we sit in the pews at church, so disconnected. This is not what God wants. He wants us to be one body where we are united in the deepest love. Let us model ourselves after the lives of Jesus and Mary. Let us look at the Holy Family and see the intense love between Jesus and Mary and Joseph. Today we cannot even find Jesus, Mary, and Joseph on a Christmas card. We must go to a religious store to look for a Christmas card. Jesus is displeased. Man has sinned. The Father sent His Mother and we did not listen. Jesus is talking to us this day.
10. Song: "Oh Lady of Light..."  
Song: *A Song from Jesus*  
**Messenger:** And He will write the messages of His love on their hearts. These are rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, mes-

sages of love that God wishes us to spread to this world, that the hearts will be hearts of love, that the love will not just be spoken from lips, that love will be true love. That hearts will fervently love God with all their hearts. This is what we will have when the Sacred Heart of Jesus reigns. But we in this room must love Him with all our hearts for we are the leaders that He has called. Jesus, I love You and I give You my heart. Mary, I love you and I give you my heart.

Song: *The Rosary Song*

**Jesus:** This is My teaching to you, My beloved ones. I am teaching you in the rosary how to be My apostles of love to go into the darkness and to carry My light. I love you, I love you, I love you. I am Jesus, the Almighty God. I Am Who Am and I have called you. I have called you by name.

### The Presentation in the Temple

1. **Messenger:** Joseph and Mary took the Child Jesus to the temple and the old man, Simeon, told them that this Child is destined for the rise and fall of many in Israel.
2. Hail Mary...
3. **Messenger:** And her Heart was filled with immense sorrow for she knew from that point on that her Son, Jesus, would suffer. It was a connection deep within her Heart and the Heart of her Son. For Jesus in His divine knowing, knowing all things, and Mary knowing from the prophecy of Simeon, They shared this immense secret, knowing of the sufferings to come.
4. And she looked at her Child, Jesus. She looked at Him at play. She looked at Him from that moment on. There was a constant suffering within her Immaculate Heart for she knew that the day would come.  
**Mary:** I stood beneath the cross of my Son. I stood beneath the cross of my Son and my Heart was in such pain.
5. Song: "I rocked Him as a baby. I fed Him as a child..."
6. Hail Mary...
7. Song: *See the Eyes that Look at Mary*
8. Song: "Let us build the city of God. May our tears be turned into dancing..."
9. Song: "Awake from your slumber. Arise from your sleep..."
10. **Messenger:** We look out and we see the light of day and we see the trees and we see the beauty that God created. At night time we look

out the window and the same trees and all the beauty of the river are still there, but we do not see. There are so many people this day that Mary talked about when she appeared, that are walking in darkness. They do not see. For it is not with earthly vision that we see. But we see within our hearts. We feel His presence. I do not see Jesus in this room, but it is in my heart that He is so present to me, that I feel so one in Him. He is giving to us abundant grace. We are saturated more and more with His life, we see more, we see and know Him more. The darkness turns into light. For He is lifting the veil and giving to us graces that even some of the greatest saints did not receive. Why is He doing this for us? To much that is given, much is expected. He is giving this to us that we will carry out this light to the world, that we will help spread the light in the darkness.

*Message before the Glory Be:*

The Child is destined for the rise and fall of many in Israel.

**Jesus:** The time is urgent, My beloved ones, every day is a great amount of time. The devil will distract you and lead you astray. I am calling you in the Shepherds of Christ movement, My apostles, for the light will spill across the earth and many hearts will be converted through the work that you do. I am magnifying your efforts. It is through the consecration that hearts will be turned to hearts of love and that there will be peace in this world. This is the good news. As you spread this to the world, many souls will know Me and they will be saved. Please, I beg you, do not say “no”. These are My messages that I am giving to you on this 13<sup>th</sup> of December and every 13<sup>th</sup> that follows. I will give you the instructions, My apostles, for leading the strayed ones back to My Heart.

### The Finding in the Temple

1. Song: *See the Eyes that Look at Mary*

**Jesus:** I am calling you, My beloved ones, to be My beating Heart in this world, gathered in one fold in the Shepherds of Christ movement. Many will be led to My Heart through the consecration. You must go to the churches, to the families, and to the schools and to lead the strayed ones home.

2. **Messenger:** Mary went in search for the Child Jesus for He was lost in the temple. She appeared over and over and over again every day for fourteen months and for the last nine months, every

time I prayed the Joyful Mysteries, through this mystery she kept telling me of the souls that were going to hell, her little lost children that she loved so. She lamented under the cross at Immaculata and I went through such agony feeling within my heart the suffering that she allowed me to experience for the loss of her little children and the loss of these children forever to the fires of hell.

3. For she says in this message, “What can I do? I come, I appear, I beg, I plead, I give you these gifts from my Son, and you reject me. I do not deliver messages very often any more for I have been ignored. The message is the same. You do not read the messages I have given to you. Please help me. Help the little children. I appear, I appear, I appear, and I am ignored.
4. She was in such anguish to lose the Child Jesus. But how sorrowful her Heart this day. Look at the little children in the world how they are being taught such filth that they do not even know the love of Jesus and Mary. And Jesus says that the children are the sickest of all because many of the adults are sick and they are teaching the children and as the generations go on and on, the children become more sick. We are feeding our children garbage. We are telling them what is important is material wealth and things and they do not even know the ten Commandments. Mary, our Mother, appeared to me every day. I deliver this message. It is for you. I beg you, I beg you to listen to this message on this tape. This is the message Jesus and Mary asked me yesterday on the Feast of Our Lady of Guadalupe to record and to give to you, to listen to frequently, that you will be in Their world, that you will feel close to Them and close to Their Hearts. For the hearts of so many in the world today are so cold. But even though there are many, many, many hearts that are cold, the reality is that God is speaking and this is what He is saying-Adam and Eve sinned, God came, Mary appeared (and she does not appear as she once did), she cannot hold back the hand of her Son any longer. And she says “His hand is struck with power.”
5. We are so blind. There are so many horrible things that are going on in the world. We must do what Mary, our Mother, told us to do. This is the good news. This is a great gift from God. This is all that will make us happy: to do what God is telling us to do.
6. There is something I want to read out of Isaiah. This was on First Saturday that this was the reading. And Jesus gave me very much revelation.

**Isaiah 30: 19-26:**

“Yes, people of Zion living in Jerusalem, you will weep no more. He will be gracious to you when your cry for help rings out; as soon as he hears it, he will answer you. When the Lord has given you the bread of suffering and the water of distress, he who is your teacher will hide no longer, and you will see your teacher with your own eyes. Your ears will hear these words behind you, ‘This is the way, keep to it,’ whether you turn to right or left. You will hold unclean the silver plating of your idols and gold plating of your images. You will throw them away like the polluted things they are, shouting after them, ‘Good riddance!’ He will send rain for the seed you sow in the ground, and the bread that the ground provides will be rich and nourishing. That day, your cattle will graze in wide pastures. Oxen and donkeys that work the land will eat for fodder wild sorrel, spread by the shovel-load and fork-load. On every lofty mountain, on every high hill there will be streams and water-courses, on the day of the great slaughter when the strongholds fall. Then moonlight will be bright as sunlight and sunlight itself will be seven times brighter-like the light of seven days in one-on the day Yahweh dresses his people’s wound and heals the scars of the blows have received.”<sup>1</sup>

**Messenger:** The world is very sinful in their ways. They have ignored Mary, their Mother. She says, “His hand is struck with power.” There will be the era of great peace. There will be the time when the grace abundantly flows in such proportion from our churches and hearts will fervently love God with the greatest love. And we will be one flock and one family. We will be the family that the Father intends us to be. The reign of the Sacred Heart is coming and her Immaculate Heart will triumph. We are a major part of the completion of the Fatima message. In these rosaries we are receiving the directions that will help bring this about. We are the apostles that He is sending into the world to lead the strayed ones home. With the consecration, He is giving to us great grace that we will be one in Him, that He will operate through us. And all will see with light brighter than seven suns, see within Their Hearts and know God, not with earthly vision but with this great knowing of the Almighty God. He has given to us a great light. We are to lead the others into the light. The people in darkness have seen a great light. It is as bright as seven suns.

7. **Mary:** The Child Jesus was lost in the temple. There are many children that are lost today. You, my beloved ones, You, my beloved ones are my children of light.  
Song: “Awake from your slumber. Arise from you sleep...”
8. Song: “Prepare in the wilderness a highway for God.”
9. Song: “A voice cries out in the wilderness...”
10. **Jesus:** My beloved ones, I cry out to you this day. This day, December the 13<sup>th</sup>, My apostles, I have called you to this place, to this farm. I have called you to give this message to you. I have called you on the 13<sup>th</sup> of the month. I am Jesus, your Savior. Will you answer this call? Will you go into the darkness and carry My light? You must go into the darkness. You must spread My love. You must carry the consecration for there will be one flock and one shepherd when hearts are united in My Heart and the Heart of My Mother. Come to Me, My beloved ones. Come to Me and I will fill your heart with the greatest love. I will outpour My life to you and you will see the light brighter than seven suns. You will see and know Me. I am your God. I love you.

*Message before the Glory Be:*

Song: “A voice cries out in the wilderness...”

**Jesus:** These are My directions for you, My beloved apostles. I am asking you to study these tapes and the messages in *God’s Blue Book*, to live according to these messages, to come to the tabernacle, to daily Mass and Communion. It is there that I will saturate you with My life, that you will see and that you will know, that you will spread My light into the darkness. I am begging you every day to study these messages. I am calling you, My apostles. It is through this study that you will carry the light into the darkness. When you listen to this tape, I am asking you to forward the tape to a spot on the tape and to listen for five minutes to the message that I deliver verbally to you. I am Jesus. What you do is so important to so many of My beloved souls. And I cry out to you bring Me souls, bring Me souls, bring Me souls, for this will delight My most Sacred Heart. I love you, I love you, I love you.

**Notes:**

1. Scripture quotations are taken from The New Jerusalem Bible, Catholic Edition, Doubleday and Co.

## *PICTURES OF THE FLORIDA APPARITION SITE*







JANUARY 13, 1997  
THE JOYFUL MYSTERIES

*This rosary was received on Monday, **January 13<sup>th</sup>**, 1997 at an International Shepherds of Christ Associates Meeting at Tom Arlinghaus' farm in Kentucky. The rosary was led by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J., spiritual director of Shepherds of Christ Ministries. The meditations and messages were given to Rita Ring during the rosary. This rosary was received live and transcribed from the recording. This live recording can be obtained by writing Shepherds of Christ Publications. All of these meditations have been discerned by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J.*

**The Annunciation**

1. **Messenger:** We offer this rosary as requested by our Lady for the following intentions: for the spread of the rosary throughout the world, for the publication and circulation of these rosaries, the rosary books, the children's rosary book, the *Mass Book*, for Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center and for our centers, for the funding and for all of the improvements in order to make that an international headquarters for the Shepherds of Christ Movement. Let us be joined in one mind, in one heart. Let us give our hearts at this moment to our beloved Mother, Mary. Let us ask the Holy Spirit to work within our hearts that we will see, that we will know God more than we have before, that He will fill us with this light of knowing God. And let us go to the Heart of Jesus and be so one with Him. Let us be one with one another in this room that we are one joined with the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit through the powerful intercession of Our Lady as we pray this rosary.
2. And the Father looks to the earth and what does He see? Does He see His children loving one another in harmony, in such oneness, using the great gifts that He has given to them, respecting one another, caring for each others' needs as the loving children that He intends us to be? The Father looks to the earth at this time and He sees that the earth is covered with much darkness. Mary appears at Fatima and she tells us that we are sinful and we must amend our ways. But we disobey our heavenly Mother and we continue to do

as we please. Why do we not listen to our Mother?

3. The angel Gabriel appeared to the Virgin Mary and asked her to be the Mother of God. Mary was filled with the Holy Spirit and the Word became flesh and dwelt among us.

4. The Child Jesus was formed within the womb of His Mother for nine long months. The Holy Spirit, the Spouse of Mary, works within the womb of Mary. The Incarnation goes on this day. We are formed more and more in the womb of Mary into the image and likeness of Jesus through the Holy Spirit. What a holy place, this womb of Mary. Let us contemplate the place that the Almighty God came and lived in this world, in her most holy womb.

Song: "Oh holy dwelling place of God..."

**Messenger:** We love you, Mother Mary, our heavenly Mother. How do we treat our Mother? We love our Mother. What is wrong with the men on this earth today that in His dying words on the cross Jesus gives to us His Mother and we do not treat her with love? We do not think of her. In 1917, almost eighty years ago, Mary gave to us the peace plan that we would have peace on this earth and look at how we have disobeyed our Mother. And she appeared over and over and over again. And to prove this she gave to us signs and she told that we would be punished. And she appeared over and over again to me every day for fourteen months as Our Lady of Light and she was ignored. And Jesus in these messages that He gave in December that were so intense and so strong told us that we must stop offending God that we must give our hearts to Mary. And now the Father gives to us this strong message. What is wrong with man that he is ignoring his Mother, that we do not love our Mother? She is our heavenly Mother and we are children of God.

5. And so Jesus spoke of the Father's plan. And I thought of the Father's plan and the Father's plan and how it unfolded in the life of Mary. The angel appeared to Mary. This was the Father's plan. Mary was taken into heaven. She was crowned Queen of Heaven and Earth and within my heart I thought, "This is the Father's plan. It unfolded in the life of Mary; it is unfolding in my life." But the Father spoke to me with such strength and I felt within me the connectedness with the Father as He delivered this message, and it is His plan. The Shepherds of Christ Movement is the Father's plan to help to renew the Church and the world. Hear the Father speak to you as you read this message, for we are a major part of the

Father's plan. He has made Himself known in this message that the Shepherds of Christ Movement is very important to His plan. How are we treating our Father? Do we feel close to Him as a child is close to his father? At every moment, the child is thinking of his father. Little children are always aware of their father and they want to please their father. Do we really live our lives as children of God, little children, small and humble, that are always thinking of pleasing their father and are loving their mother? Are we really living the way the Father intends us to do?

6. The Almighty God came into this world in the womb of the Virgin Mary and He was in her womb for nine months. He was born a Child. Why are we so high and mighty that we do not realize that we must be children, that we must recognize our Father as our Father and our Mother as our Mother, that we live as a little child lives, always aware of his father and what would please him, always loving their mother. Look at how far this world is from giving the Father the honor that is His due and from loving and obeying their Mother.

7. Jesus came within the womb of the Virgin Mary. We too must go to the spiritual womb, the Heart of Mary. It is there that the Holy Spirit works and, oh, how He works. He works to sanctify us, to make us holy, to make us more and more into the image of Jesus. It is there that He gives to us great lights, that He gives to us grace that we know God more and more.

8. On December the 29<sup>th</sup>, Jesus woke me at 1:30 in the morning to deliver a message which is included in the booklet, the message put together by Jesus. He told me of several messages and He put them together in this message. It is a very important revelation for us to help bring about the reign of the Sacred Heart and the triumph of Mary's Immaculate Heart. In this message as He woke me, I heard Him saying that He was the teacher and that He was teaching in these messages. From a still sleep I heard this and I got up to write the message. "He who is your Teacher will hide no longer and you will see your Teacher with your own eyes." Jesus spoke and He said to me, "Yes, I am the Teacher of Whom they speak and I will reveal to them the secrets of My Heart through these writings and the Teacher will be brought to light as the children of light are conceived and brought forth from the womb of the woman. She is the woman clothed as the sun. She is Our Lady of Light bringing forth her children into the world. As children are conceived and dwelling



within the Immaculate Heart of My Mother, she will smite the dragon, and they will be protected, My children of light.”

9. And they march together, children of light and children of darkness. In the darkness you could hear the wailing cries go forth and the gnashing of teeth. They cried forth a brutal cry of death as they fell into the everlasting abyss of destruction and doom. The lady appeared adorned in light. She coaxed them to come to her Heart, the womb in which they would be transformed and know the light. And they said, “No, my lady. We need not your Immaculate Heart. We are tainted in our souls and we will remain children of darkness, enveloped in our sins for we wanted our world and your demands for purity were too high.”
10. The Son of God came to this earth. He came in the womb of the Virgin Mary. He is the light of the world. It is in going to the Heart of Mary, her spiritual womb, that we will receive lights whereby we know God and love Him more.

### The Visitation

1. **Messenger:** And Mary went to visit her cousin Elizabeth. Mary went forth to proclaim the good news; she told her cousin Elizabeth. We are called to go into this world, to go into the darkness that exists in the world today, and to proclaim the good news.
2. Song: “A voice cries out in the wilderness...”
3. Mary brings forth her children of light. As we give our hearts to Mary, we are brought forth children of the light. As we walk into the darkness, His light shines from us. To be a child of light we must consecrate our hearts to Mary. We must give ourselves as a child to Mary.
4. Many are so filled with pride this day for they do not feel that they need their Mother. But Christ showed us, Christ showed us the way. He came to this earth in the womb of the Virgin Mary. We must be as children as the Father intends us to be. We must love our heavenly Mother, Mary. We must do what the Father intends us to do. Our every effort and thought must be the thought of pleasing our heavenly Father.
5. And how are we shining in this world today? Are we the lights that are shining in the darkness? Does the light of Christ shine from us as we go to others, as we visit others? Is He alive in our hearts? Is His life and His light shining from our eyes? Are we acting as He intends us to act?

6. Song: “A voice cries out in the wilderness...”
7. **Jesus:** My beloved ones, I am near. I am with you this day and My Mother Mary is with you in a special way on this 13<sup>th</sup> of January. I have called you to this holy place, this place to gather that I can deliver to you the messages of My Heart, that I can reveal to you the secrets of My Heart. I will write the messages of My love on your hearts. I will be alive within you and others will know Me through you. You are My apostles, you will go into the darkness and others will see, they will see Me alive in you. Surrender at this moment. Let go of all the cares in your heart, all the bitterness and come as a little child. At every moment, your life must be lived to please your heavenly Father. Your heart must be filled with love for your Mother for you are children of God. Mary is your Mother and God the Father is your Father.
8. And how do you walk? Are you haughty in your hearts? Do you feel left out? Do you feel that you are cheated? My beloved ones, I have given to you great gifts and you do not thank Me. I am here, Jesus, the Almighty God. I give to you My love and you feel you are cheated. You must come to My Heart and I will bathe you in My love. And you will be strong as you march into the world that is covered with darkness. You will be strong soldiers, spreading My light and My love to this world. This is an urgent request for the time is short, for men are sinful in their ways. I am Jesus. I will act on these sinful people.
9. I give to you My messages of love. I am asking you to carry these messages to the far corners of the earth for they are the medicine for the sick world. The medicine that the world needs is My burning love. Please, My beloved ones, carry the messages that I have given to you to the far corners of this earth. Do not say “no” for many souls this day will be lost.
10. Song: “My soul rejoices...”

### The Nativity

1. **Messenger:** Look at how haughty we are. Look at how we act and then look, look to the Child Jesus, born in a stable in Bethlehem in such poverty. The Almighty God surrounded by the beasts of the earth. He came into this world a little Child. We are called to be children. We are called to be humble. We are called to be loving, to put aside our haughtiness and our pride and to work as one. For what plan? To love God, to love one another, to help to save souls.

This is a serious message for my heart is torn within from the nights that Jesus woke me. And with the seriousness He delivered these messages I can not even express the pain that I feel within to know what He is saying. So many souls are being lost. So many people are sick; they are sick and the medicine is the burning love of Jesus. We have been called as the apostles to prepare a way for the Lord for He is coming. And men will know. They will see with a light that is brighter than seven suns. They will know God and they will fall to their knees and they will praise Him and adore Him. But now they are a people walking in darkness for they have disobeyed their Mother. She told them that they must go to her Heart. It is there that we are transformed into children of light. But we have been disobedient for how many years since Fatima. We do not give our hearts to Jesus and Mary. Why would God reward us when we are disobeying our Mother? The fourth Commandment tells us that we must obey our father and mother, but we are disobeying our heavenly Mother and God the Father.

2. She told us exactly what we must do at Fatima: we must consecrate our hearts, we must pray the rosary, we must observe the First Saturday devotion, and make reparation to Their Hearts. But we have ignored her; we have ignored her peace plan. And Jesus is calling us on the 13<sup>th</sup> of the month, His apostles, to go out to the world to spread this consecration. For it is through the consecration, it is in the giving of our hearts to Jesus and Mary, that we will be brought forth as children of light.
3. We are a people walking in darkness. It is in the Heart of Mary that we receive the lights through the Holy Spirit to know God. We are the apostles that He has called to take this consecration out to the world, to spread the rosary. We must listen. We must listen to Jesus, to Mary, and to God the Father.
4. And why the rosary? Why do we pray this rosary meditating on the mysteries of the lives of Jesus and Mary? It is here in the rosary, as we give our hearts to Mary and to Jesus, as we give our hearts to Mary, that the Holy Spirit works within her Heart and we receive lights, lights, insights into understanding these mysteries of Christ. We pray the rosary and we understand more the life of Christ from the Heart of Mary.
5. Little children obey their mother. Their mother tells them, "You must put on your coat. You must eat your carrots. You must do this." Our

Mother Mary has appeared and she has told us what we must do and we have ignored her. We have disobeyed. Look at how the Fatima message has been suppressed. We are the apostles that He is calling to help carry out this consecration. For it is in this consecration that we will be brought forth, the children of light, that we will be led home to the Heart of Jesus and that we will lead the strayed ones home to His Heart. It is in the consecration. This is our mission, to spread the consecration to the Church, the family, and the schools.

6. The Almighty God came, a little Child conceived in the womb of the Virgin Mary. He was a Baby. The Almighty God was a Baby. Why are we so haughty? We are children of God. We must obey our heavenly Mother. We must obey our Father. Heaven is not pleased with the disobedience of men. Heaven is not pleased with the way that we are ignoring our Mother.

**Jesus:** I came in this woman, God Almighty, perfect holiness, comes in this holy womb and I am born, the Light of the World. My light shines on that night, the day of My birth, and I lived and I was carried and I was so close to this woman of light, the one chosen by the Father. I stuck close to her. So important were those years I walked the earth for I showed you. I walked hand in hand with you, My creatures, always by the side of Our Mother, your Mother and Mine. So you think you needn't heed her warnings and her call for purity and prayers. You think she appears over and over again and the Father, Myself, the Son, and the Holy Spirit are pleased with your pride and the audacity found in your hearts? Do you think that you can ignore your Mother and Mine, a gift I have given you at My death? Do you think you can ignore the spouse of the Holy Spirit, the temple in which He dwelt to bring forth the Son of God? Do you think, oh wicked men, that you can ignore Mary your Mother, the gift I give to you on My deathbed, the throne they hung Me on? You think, oh audacious men, that My hand will not strike you and smite your pleasure seeking bodies, when I gave you the greatest riches, the greatest treasures and you spit on Me and you walked away.

7. **Messenger:** On the 29<sup>th</sup> of December, Jesus woke me from my sleep to deliver this message and it continues: "You have now ignored My Mother and Me, oh sinful world, and you will suffer a fate far worse than any chastisement I once planned to turn you around. She came, the Lady of Light for fourteen months every day and you ignored her and said, 'Not I my Lady, I am wanting for the world.' You did not

see her stand at the foot of My cross and see her weep, for in her Heart she knew from the prophecy of Simeon that some of her children would rise and some would fall and she knew under the cross, before I officially gave you My Mother in My dying words, that many of her beloved children would be lost forever. And she knew the fate to come.”

8. **Jesus:** For the hell you will have, oh children of darkness, those who refuse the grace filled womb of my Mother and yours, the hell you will experience is forever. For a few pleasures in the world below you said “no” to the Lady clothed as the sun. And the dragon came and he wiped you off the face of the earth and he took you home with him. You did not go to the heavenly home I had planned for you where there is eternal light and life. You went to the anguishing pit of darkness and she heard your cries, anguishing cries under the cross, her little children, and she cried, “I stood beneath the cross of my Son and I cried.”
9. **Messenger:** He came into the world, the Light of the World. And the light shone in the darkness and the darkness did not comprehend. There are many this day that do not understand. It is because we have disobeyed our Mother Mary. We must go to her, the woman clothed with the sun. We must go to her Heart, her spiritual womb. It is there that the Holy Spirit will give to us His light that we will know God more and we will be brought forth children of light walking in this world. And as we go forth, we will spread His light to the darkness. As we spread this consecration, more and more children will be brought forth as children of light. This is what Mary told us at Fatima, that we must spread the consecration. This is what she told me every day for nine months, the last nine months of the fourteen months she appeared. I must reach the school children with the consecration and the rosary. It is so hard to see Mary before me to know what she is saying to have this suffering within my heart and not be able to deliver this message. I implore you and I beg you to listen to the words that Mary speaks on the tape “Mary’s Message” to realize that the time is nigh that the time is short, that the Father is calling us to go into the world and to spread this consecration. Heaven is not pleased with how we have ignored our heavenly Mother. This is her peace plan. There is not another way. We must obey our Mother.
10. Hail Mary...

### The Presentation in the Temple

1. And so **the Father speaks**, “I am the Father, I am the Almighty God. You must believe I have chosen you. I have called each member here this day to hear this message. I have called you to be the apostle of the new era of peace. I have called you by name. You will lead men to the Heart of My Son. You must listen and focus all of your attention to this mission I have given to you. I am the Father. From the day you were conceived, I formed you in your mother’s womb knowing the great mission I would call you to today. My children, My children, do not be distracted by the evil one to lead you astray. I am counting on you, My beloved shepherds. You must not be led astray by doing other good works. I have called you. This is My plan. It is unfolding. You are a major part of the success of the plan for the renewal of the Church and the world.”
2. **Jesus:** The work in the Shepherds of Christ Movement greatly pleases Me. I Am Who Am. I am the Alpha and the Omega. I am the Almighty God. You must be obedient children. It is through your obedience that the consecration will spread to many souls on the earth. It is through your obedience to help spread the priestly newsletter and start prayer chapters in churches that many priests will love God with the greatest love in the Mass.
3. **Messenger:** He came our Savior, our King, our Almighty God. He took flesh in her womb through the power of the Spirit. He was carried in her arms as a helpless Baby. He went to the temple and there Simeon said, “Now, Master, you are letting your servant go in peace as you promised; for my eyes have seen the salvation which you have made ready in the sight of the nations; a light of revelation for the gentiles and glory for your people Israel.’ As the child’s father and mother were wondering at the things the were being said about him, Simeon blessed them and said to Mary his mother, ‘Look, he is destined for the fall and for the rise of many in Israel, destined to be a sign that is opposed-and a sword will pierce your soul too-so that the secret thoughts of many may be laid bare.’” (Lk. 2: 24-35)<sup>1</sup>
4. For within the Heart of Mary, she will bring forth the children of light that will carry His light into this world. We must spread this consecration. We must tell the children that they must give their hearts to Mary. We must go to the priests and ask them if they are receiving the priestly newsletter and tell them about the priestly newsletter. We must tell them about the consecration and what it does that our

parishes will be turned into centers of light, centers of power in which His light will radiate. When our hearts are one, when the hearts of the faithful are consecrated to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary and the hearts of the priests are consecrated to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, we will be one in Their Hearts. There will be one flock and one shepherd. We must obey our Mother and do what she has told us to do. We must spread the consecration to the youngest child to the oldest person. We must tell them to give their hearts to Mary and to Jesus.

5. And the children of darkness walked next to the children of light. And those that will be saved will be those that are children of light. We must do as Mother Mary has told us.
6. And Mary speaks and she says that she stood beneath the cross of her Son. And Simeon said to Mary that a sword too will pierce your Heart, oh Mary. And she stood under the cross and her Heart was in such anguish for she knew of the children that would be lost, her little children, the ones that she loves so dearly. She saw her Son covered with Blood. And she speaks and says, "I saw Him die. My Heart, my children! My Heart to watch my Son! But my Heart, my Heart, how I suffer for my little children of the world that give into this world and give up the love of my Son. Oh my little children of light, I give you this message. Carry this light into the darkness for your Mother Mary. For I stood beneath the cross and I cried. I cried for the little ones. I cried for the young ones. I cried for the ones that do not care and will lose their souls. How do I make you see for you will not listen to me? What can I do? I come. I appear. I beg. I plead. I give you these gifts from my Son and you reject me. I do not deliver messages very often anymore for I have been ignored. The message is the same. You do not read the messages I have given to you. Please help me. Help the little children. I appear. I appear. I appear and I am ignored. I stood beneath the cross and I cried and I cried and my Heart was in such anguish for my little children. For I am searching for them this day as I searched for the Child Jesus. Please, please help me. I cannot hold back the hand of my Son any longer. I am Mary, your Mother. I ask you to help, my children. You are my children of light.
7. Song: "Oh Lady of Light, shining so bright..."
8. Hail Mary...
9. And on December 19<sup>th</sup>, I received a message from Mary and she speaks, "My dear children, I give to you my Son Jesus born in a sta-

ble in Bethlehem on Christmas morn. He is the Almighty God, the light of the world. I appear to you, my children, on a bank in Florida. You have made money your god. Do you know how cold are your hearts? You turn away from my Son Jesus for your money. Your money is your god. I am Mary your Mother. I do not appear as I once appeared to you. I am asking you today to circulate my message given on the tape on the feast of Our Lady of Guadalupe. Please circulate this tape now. Give it to as many people as you can. I am Mary your Mother. Please circulate the rosary book to the Shepherds of Christ chapters."

10. And Mary that day gave a message with Jesus. Jesus gave such a strong message and Mary said, "Oh my children, my little children of light. The time is nigh and many will be lost forever. I appeared and I warned and I told all to mind their ways and to come to the Heart of my Son. And they said 'No, my Lady, not for you or any mother. We are children of darkness and that we remain, for we seek our pleasure by day and feast on sin at night. And when You called, Mother, we laughed at your Son and ignored Him in His ways. And He called and His call fell on deaf ears.' Please, my children of light, come to my Heart now for although you walk next to the children of darkness, I smite the dragon that whirled around you and protected you in my Heart. You will now feast on the glories of His kingdom, my little children of light."

*Message before the Glory Be:*

**Messenger:** She saw Him. She saw Him as He carried His cross on His back. She saw Him as He hung on the cross and died. She saw Him and her Heart was pierced with a sword as they buried Him. And she is calling out to us, "My Son, My Son gave Himself for love of you and you reject Him and treat Him with such indifference." She is calling out to us this day to spread the love of her Son to this world. The world is sick. The time is nigh. How many more strong messages can I receive? This has not happened with this intensity as it has this month. It is so intense. And the Father, I do not receive many messages at all from the Father. One, two, three, so few messages and the Father is calling us to spread the message of Mary to this world, to spread the love of His Son to the world, to go out into the world and to spread the consecration to the world, the rosary to the world and to the children, to do as Mary has told us to do. Do we see Mary? Do we see the sword in her Heart? Do we hear her cries? She appeared in the

Lady of Sorrows statue everyday for fourteen months and I saw her there. This message is a message from Mary to you. I am the messenger. She has chosen you from all the people on the face of the earth to hear these messages. You are the messenger. You can say “yes” or “no” to Mary. If it comes through me, it is only coming through me. You are the messenger. The message is from Mary. You have been called and you have been chosen by Mary, by Jesus, and by the Father. The time is nigh and many souls will be lost.

### The Finding in the Temple

1. **Messenger:** And the woman of Jerusalem saw Jesus as He carried His cross. And He said to them, “Weep not for Me but for yourselves and your children.” We have disobeyed our Mother Mary. She is telling us what we must do. The Child Jesus was lost in the temple, but the agony within her Heart is for her little children today that will go to the everlasting fires of hell because of their willfulness, because they did not assume the role as little children. They were willful and they were disobedient. They ignored their Mother and their Father and they did not love their Mother.
2. Her daily apparitions ended on September the 5<sup>th</sup> of 1995. Do we know how long ago that was? It is now 1997. Jesus, very angered, told me about the fate of what would happen at the Center because of the messages that were ignored. He told me every day after a month of going through such agony. Finally, I was relieved when the building collapsed. For the intensity was so strong within me and I delivered the message and delivered the message and delivered the message and was ignored. I am pleading with you, the messages of this past month are so intense and now to receive the message from God the Father. We must do what they are asking us to do. We must take our mission seriously. It is to spread this good news, to carry out the consecration to the church, the family, and school, to reach the priests with the priestly newsletters, to set up prayer chapters in the churches. Jesus and Mary and the Father are asking us to do this. The time is short. The time is nigh. We will watch more and more as things happen. But each day is so important and the evil one will taunt us and distract us and lead us into doing other good works. We have truly been called and chosen by the Almighty God as His apostles in the Shepherds of Christ Movement to lead the strayed ones to His Heart through the consecration. We must do what They are telling us to do. These messages are Jesus’ and Mary’s messages for you. Do not look

- at me. Please I beg you. I beg you for souls are being lost and the more we do what They tell us to do, the more souls will be saved.
3. Over and over again she appeared during this mystery and she begged me to reach the children. It was so painful and so hard to see Mary and to hear her say how children of the world would be lost forever.
  4. And the Father looks to the earth this day and He sees that it is covered with much darkness. He wants us to be brothers and sisters to truly love each other as brothers and sisters with God as our Father and Mary as our Mother. How do we treat one another? We are so disunited from each other. We should be thanking God for the great gifts that each of us have for we do have enough. We have been given great gifts from God. We must use these gifts and thank God.
  5. **Jesus:** I am Jesus and I am asking you this day to read the messages that I have delivered to you in *God’s Blue Book*. Satan is pressing on you. If you read these messages, your hearts will be turned to hearts of love.
  6. This is My medicine for this world. It is a mighty medicine. It is My burning love. Will you carry the medicine to the sick children. Will you tell them about the love of God? Will you spread these messages, the rosaries that I have given to you, the messages of love in the *Blue Books* to the children? Many souls this day will be lost. I am communicating to you, My beloved ones. You are My messengers. I am the Almighty God. Will you turn away or will you march into the darkness and give the children their medicine?
  7. **Messenger:** And as the priests’ hearts are led more and more into the Heart of Jesus, as the priests become so one with Jesus and celebrate the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, immense amount of grace will be released and the faithful will love God with a more burning love. We must do as Jesus has asked. We must do all that we can to spread the priestly newsletter. We must do all that we can to start the prayer chapters centered in consecration. This is what Jesus has asked in the Shepherds of Christ Movement: to spread the consecration to the priests and to the faithful through the prayer chapters and through the priestly newsletter, to spread the consecration to the sisters through the sisters’ newsletter. Jesus is calling on us today. It is so hard to know what I know and to try to deliver this message for it is deeply embedded within my soul. These are words that I am telling you. It is by opening up your heart that He will deliver this message into your heart. For you are the messenger that

He has called to spread the consecration to the world.

8. And the children were not lost children and the Mother did not weep any longer for the children were children of God, loving one another, loving their Mother, and doing as she has told us to do.
9. We will all walk hand in hand, loving God and loving one another. There will be this great era of peace in which the Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign and the Immaculate Heart of Mary will triumph. These messages given through Fr. Carter and to me are important to bring about the reign of His Most Sacred Heart. We are the messengers. These are not Fr. Carter's messages or my messages. They are Jesus' messages given to you, the messenger, to help bring about the completion of the Fatima message which will culminate in the reign of the Sacred Heart and the triumph of her Immaculate Heart.
10. Song: "I have called you by name..."

**Jesus:** I have called you by name, My beloved ones. I am Jesus. You are My chosen apostles. This day I have called you to this room to deliver these messages to you. You are My messengers that will carry My message out to the world. I beg you for the time is urgent. I love you. I love you. I love you.

**Messenger:** And holy priests will offer the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass and the grace will be poured forth in such abundance. And the hearts of men will fervently love God and love one another. The era of peace is coming and we are His apostles that He has called to help spread His light to the world that will bring about this great era.

*Message before the Salve Regina:*

Song: *Here I am Lord...*

**Messenger:** And as we give our hearts to Jesus and Mary we dwell in Their Hearts and we are home. And as we go out to the world, we will lead the strayed ones home to His Heart through the consecration and there will be one flock and one shepherd and men will love God and love one another as the Father intends. For we are brothers, we are brothers in Christ. God is our Father and Mary is our Mother. God is love. We must love one another.

#### Notes:

1. Scripture quotations are taken from *The New Jerusalem Bible*, Catholic Edition, Doubleday and Co.

## FEBRUARY 13, 1997 THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES

*This rosary was received on Thursday, February 13<sup>th</sup>, 1997 at an International Shepherds of Christ Associates Meeting at Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center. The rosary was led by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J., spiritual director of Shepherds of Christ Ministries. The meditations and messages were given to Rita Ring during the rosary. This rosary was received live and transcribed from the recording. This live recording can be obtained by writing Shepherds of Christ Publications. All of these meditations have been discerned by Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J.*

### The Agony in the Garden

1. **Jesus:** I have promised to be with you in a special way, My beloved ones. I am Jesus. I am with you this day, this special time to deliver to you messages that will help to bring about the completion of the Fatima messages. Mary appeared at Fatima from May the 13<sup>th</sup> until October the 13<sup>th</sup> of 1917. I am Jesus. Beginning October the 13<sup>th</sup> of 1996, the Fatima message will unfold through these messages that I deliver to you on the 13<sup>th</sup>. I am Jesus. These are My messages that I am giving to you, My apostles, that I have called here, to help bring about the completion of the Fatima message. My Heart will reign, My Sacred Heart will reign in the hearts of men and from the tabernacle. Many people will love, love God with the deepest burning love. You, My beloved ones, I have called you to come this day to be My apostles to go into the world, to carry out My burning love to the souls that are suffering and in pain. Will you answer this call? You are here because I have called you. You are the apostles. You are the messengers. I am giving to you the messages to help bring about the reign of My Sacred Heart. I am Jesus. I have spoken. My Father has spoken from this church. He has delivered to you two messages that you must read in the *Apostles' Manual*. The *Apostles' Manual* is given to you to study that you will know what I am asking. I am asking you to go out and to carry My love letters to this world. It is through these love letters that many will know My burning love. Men will love God in a way that they have not loved God before, with a deep, burning love. It is through these letters they will know the most intimate secrets of My Heart. I love you with such love, My beloved ones. Open your heart now and listen to the messages that I deliver to you, My apostles.

2. **Messenger:** Jesus has asked that I read the following message from the third *Blue Book* on June the 12<sup>th</sup>, 1994 entitled “The Carpenter”.  
**Jesus:** “You are he who goes to a carpenter to learn to make a cabinet. You know nothing. You do not have any idea of what you are to do. The carpenter knows exactly. He has a procedure whereby his plan will be accomplished. Every detail must be observed. He is the Master. You do not have the talent. You need talent to do woodwork. If you were given the talent and the directions, you could accomplish this task with such beauty. I am the carpenter. You are he who needs to be taught. You lack the talent. You need the gifts of the Spirit to accomplish My task! You come to Me in total ignorance. You are open, the Spirit fills you with the gifts. You have everything you need to do My work. The Father created you to accomplish His tasks. You are perfect. You must come open. You must know the plan. The plan is His will for you. If you do not follow the plan, the cabinet will not be built correctly. I am the Master. I guide you. I love you. I give you all you need. I walk you through every move. If you try on your own, you have a problem. You know not the way to build cabinets. You know not the way to Me on your own. You must come to Me to be taught. To go it alone is to your own detriment. Oh, little one, it is so simple. You, and your will, want to work your own plans. You know not how to do it. Only I can teach you what you need to know. Oh, please come to Me. I have all you need. The Spirit fills you with the gifts to know, love and serve God. To go it alone is like trying to build the cabinet with no knowledge of woodworking. Oh, little ones, I love you. Come to Me. Let Me teach you. The will of the Father is the happiness of your life. I am Jesus Christ, Son of God. I am God. I, God, long to be with you and to teach you. Go not off on your own. Come to Me. I love you so!”<sup>1</sup>
3. Song: “Oh the rosary, the rosary...”
4. **Messenger:** And the Father told me on January the 5<sup>th</sup> of 1995 that the Father’s plan will unfold despite all the willfulness of all those involved. He gave to us two messages in January of 1997, the messages from the Father. Mary appeared every day for fourteen months and she gave messages and she cried out. People did not listen to the pleadings of their Mother. Jesus has given to us these messages to bring about the reign of His Sacred Heart. Mary appeared on the 5<sup>th</sup> of every month for two years and four months. And Jesus on the 5<sup>th</sup> of December appeared instead of Mary, dying on the cross with His

mouth moving. And He said that people were not hearing Him. Then He began to deliver very strong messages starting December the 19<sup>th</sup>. I received these strong messages. Every night He would wake me and give me very strong messages. In January the Father began to speak, on the 5<sup>th</sup> of the month neither Jesus nor Mary appeared. On the 5<sup>th</sup> of February, I was sick and could not go to the rosary and receive this message. The messages in the *Apostles’ Manual*, these are His messages for you. For in these live rosaries, Jesus is delivering the messages to help bring about the completion of the Fatima message. He speaks in the message and He says that when you listen to the live tapes in a candlelight setting, when you pray the rosary fervently that He will be there and His Mother will be there in a special way and grant to you special graces. And all those present will receive special graces to be drawn ever closer to His Heart and the Heart of His Mother. They appeared, both Jesus and Mary, over and over again. Now the Father has spoken. He is calling you the apostles to go out to carry the tapes and the live rosaries to your individual chapters, not in the churches but in private homes, in private settings where you can play these live rosaries where the people there can participate in the rosary and Jesus and Mary will be there with you. They will give you special graces to draw you ever closer to Their Hearts. And you will receive the graces He says that He has given when He was there and delivered the rosaries. This is His calling. These rosaries and messages will spread throughout the world and people will know the special grace when they pray this rosary in candlelight as Mary has requested. You are the apostles. You will carry Their messages to the far ends of the earth. And the world will know the fire of His love. For this is a new era, it is a new way. It will be a new earth in which men will love God with this great intimacy as never before and He is revealing in these messages, the intimate secrets into His Heart. He is longing for our love. Look at Him now in the tabernacle. See Jesus. Know that He is with us. Hear Him crying out to you, “Oh, come to Me and tell Me of your love. I am a Person and I am longing for you to tell Me how much you love Me. I am Jesus.” This will be the era of great love. When we love one another as the Father intended and we love God with our whole hearts, our whole souls, and our whole beings and there will not be bumping of heads on this earth, but the Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign in all hearts and the Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign from His



throne, the tabernacle, in all churches. And the earth will be lighted with the burning fire of His love.

5. And so how do we feel now? Are we persecuted? As Father said in his homily, we are suffering. But there will be the new life and there will be this new earth and we will fervently love God with the deepest love. See Jesus in the garden. I know how it has felt many times to hear Jesus call out from the tabernacle, "Come to Me. I long for that soul that loves Me so dearly, for that soul that comes to Me and just outpours their love to Me." See Jesus in the garden and see the sweat come from His brow on the ground. For His greatest agony was not the agony of knowing that He would suffer, of knowing the wounds, His greatest agony was for the neglect, for the indifference, for the hatred, for what is inside of the hearts of men when He is love and He longs for love and He wants us to love one another. The greatest agony was the agony within His most Sacred Heart filled with divine love.

6. Song: "I come to you with greatest love..."

**Jesus:** You are My apostles that I am calling to go into this world. And I am giving to you a heart filled with love. As you come to Me, as you come and you adore the Almighty God and you pray before the tabernacle, I outpour to you the greatest grace and you will carry My love into this world. Many will know the burning fire of My love through you.

7. **Messenger:** Jesus wants intimacy with us. He wants communication with us. He gave a special message that is in the front of the book. The new messages are in the front of the book. Jesus wants this: for ten minutes every day, He wants you to take a notebook, He said a red notebook for the fire of His love, and to write in that notebook every day how you feel in your heart about your beloved Jesus. In this ten minutes that you write to Him, you will communicate to Him the desires in your heart, the troubles in your heart, the feelings that you have in your heart to the Almighty God, our Divine Lover. We will become intimate with Him as we write to Him in this love letter. And after the ten minutes of writing to Him, telling Him whatever is in our hearts, if it is love, if it is joy, we are sharing with Him intimately the depth of our heart. And then He has requested that you open the *Blue Book* messages which are His love letters to you and for ten minutes read love letters from Him. Read each word as if Jesus is speaking to you and hear His words of love as He outpours them to you. And after this for the following ten minutes to spend this time conversing

with Jesus, being intimate with Jesus, sharing whatever is in your heart with His Heart. This tool that He has given to us will increase our intimacy with Him. How can we be intimate with Jesus if we do not really share the desires that are deep in our heart with Him? This is His tool. These are His love letters that He writes to you.

8. Oh, my beloved Jesus, I love You so much. How many times I have come to this tabernacle and I have sat before the tabernacle and I felt Your presence, the King on His throne, the Almighty God. And I have cried and cried and I have heard You call out to me and say, "I long for the soul that comes to Me and tells Me how much they love Me. I long for that soul. I want to hear the words of love from your lips. I want love from you. Bring Me souls. Bring Me souls for I long and I thirst for the precious souls that I love, that I gave My life for, that I suffered for, that I sweat Blood for. I am God. I am love. And I long for love from My beloved souls, but how few come to Me and tell Me how they love Me."
9. And so I know this Person, this Person, a Divine Person, Jesus Christ, the Son of God, that came and gave Himself for love of me and gives Himself to me every day in the Eucharist. He comes and He gives Himself to me. And I write these letters to Him and He becomes more and more alive in my heart, as I read the messages that He has delivered to me. These are His messages to bring about the reign of His Sacred Heart, where there will be such intimacy between God and man as there has never been before in the past. These are His letters given to bring about the completion of the Fatima message as Mary promised. The Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign and the Immaculate Heart of Mary will triumph. Mary appeared at Fatima. She told us her peace plan. Jesus gives to us this day the most intimate secrets into the love in His Heart.
10. Mary appeared over and over and over again. She appeared at Fatima. She appeared here in the Cincinnati area and her call was to bring in the children, the children of light, that they would consecrate their hearts to her and that she would then take them to the Heart of her Son. The plan was to bring the children to her Heart and then to lead them to these messages that would bring about the reign of His Sacred Heart. For they are Jesus' love letters, love letters that will help us to love Him with the greatest intimacy. But Satan blocked this plan. Mary called and the people came and Satan was strong for he did not want the reign of the Sacred Heart to come. So he blocked the messages that

would lead people deeply into the Heart of Jesus. The Father has assured me and in these messages that His plan will unfold despite all of the tactics of Satan and anyone to try to block these messages. These are great revelations that He has given to us, that we will know Him in a most intimate way as we have never known God before.

### The Scouring at the Pillar

1. **Messenger:** And so we must be protected against the wiles of the evil one for he aims to stop all messages that will take men deeply into the Heart of Christ. Mary called and the children came. And it is in consecrating our hearts to Mary that we will be able to go deeply into the Heart of Christ.
2. I sat in this chapel and received so many messages. There are so many stories given from the Father, from Jesus, and from Mary, that They have given to us to tell us about the Father's plan. I remember sitting in this chapel and I looked at the window where Jesus was being whipped at the pillar and I said to Jesus, I said, "Jesus, what were You thinking when You were being beaten?" And He said, "I was thinking of you sitting in the pew and telling Me of your love." For Jesus suffered such bitter persecution, such bitter wounds, but the love that we give to Him was sweetness during His bitter Passion. He was beaten, His flesh was torn, His Heart was broken, for He knew all the souls that would neglect Him, hate Him, and would be condemned to hell despite all that He did. But He also knew the great love that we give to Him and it was such sweetness to His Heart as He suffered during His Passion.
3. And so the plan of the Father unfolds and He said how important this chapel is to His plan. We look at the mysteries of the rosary in the windows from the beginning, from the Annunciation all the way to when Mary is crowned Queen of Heaven and Earth. We walk these mysteries in the lives of Jesus and Mary and Their lives live in us as we meditate on the mysteries of the rosary and as we read these meditations that He has given to us. It is in these meditations that His life lives in us in a special way. He is in my heart, and my soul, and my whole being from these revelations. This is what He wants. He wants to be so one with us that He lives in us, that every word of Scripture vibrates within us as we hear the words. We know Him and we love Him in each word in scripture, in each word in the Mass. We cry. We fall to our faces. We worship, we adore the Almighty God. If we could see at this very moment, if we could see with eyes

unveiled, we could not even see because of the immensity of the power of the Almighty God. He is here. God. And He is on His throne in this room and He is longing for us to tell Him of our great love for Him. Oh, Jesus, how dearly I love You. And the great gift that we are here and that God is in this room with us. Who are we that the Almighty God is here in this room with us? Oh, what a gift He has given to us. I want to cherish and love Him with all my heart for He is all my heart craves. God is here.

4. There is bitterness and there is sweetness. There is bitterness and there is sweetness. There was a time when I prayed in this chapel for years and then I was told to pray in a different place and there was bitterness. As I sat in the pew, I felt such sorrow within my heart because I had all these special rendezvous with my beautiful Jesus and Mary in this chapel, times that I met Him most intimately and I loved Him. And I did not want to leave and I went and prayed elsewhere. And He gave to me greater intimacies with Him. We are sitting here in the pew this day. We do not know what the future will hold. We only know that the Father's plan will unfold and that men will love God with greater and greater love. Jesus is here in the tabernacle with us today, the Almighty God. Do we treasure this within our hearts? For tomorrow we may not have this great gift in the availability that we have it today. We do not know. Think of the great gifts that God has given to us in the Mass and in the Eucharist and how He is treated. I was sick and I could not go to Mass and I am writing the *Mass Book*. And in that book I recalled the most intimate times all through the Mass when I was so close to Jesus and He spoke to me and He told me of the great intimacy that He wants with us and that the Mass is the greatest love affair that there is, when He gives Himself to us and we give ourselves to Him. This is what the Mass is. It's a great love affair with Jesus. And so I could not go to Mass for a week and it was so hard as it was when I could not pray in this chapel for a while. It was hard but He was there in another tabernacle and He outpoured His great gifts. God is in this room at this moment in all His might and divinity. God is present. What a great gift He gives to us. He is outpouring His grace to us at this moment. We are being saturated with His divine life. He is outpouring His love. He wants us to open our hearts and to tell Him, "Oh, Jesus, I love You." He is a Person and He is waiting for an intimate love. He is revealing to us the secrets of His Heart that we will

more fervently love Him than any people before in history. He wants us to love Him, to love Him now.

5. On March the 13<sup>th</sup>, I remember this as if it happened yesterday, in 1994, Jesus called out from the tabernacle. This was at St. Phillips and it was so strong. **He says**, "I died for you, sweet one." This is from the *Blue Book Two*, "I allow you to suffer. This is suffering. You are given this to know how I suffered. You I only give such little things. I suffered, sweet one. I suffered, bloodied, bruised and beaten. Blood rolled down My cheeks. My head was pierced with sharp thorns. They spat on Me. They whipped Me. They beat Me on My head, My precious head. They hit Me on My thorns and the pain was so intense--the piercing thorns! I was slapped hard by these senseless ones. Oh, such evil in the hearts of those who beat Me, the Son of God! My whole Body ached from head to toe. I suffered so, My child. You will never know how I suffered for love of you. I am God and I loved all My precious ones to My death--and they ignore Me! Oh, how I suffer from this wounded Heart. They will never know what love I have to give them. They will never know how I, God, love them. They are so busy with their worldly lives!" And He was so emotional here, I cried and my insides felt like I was torn within from what He hollered at me and it was this, "You must tell them how I wait for them. I wait. I want them to come and I will give them such love! Tell them, Rita, tell them! Your discontent is from what emotions I give you and you keep them inside. I want all to know Me and My love. I am crying out to you, little one. Tell them, tell them. Do not waste any time. I am crying out for you to spread this message. I want you to tell all of My love and how I am waiting. Emotion! Emotion! I am crying out to you in your heart! I long for their love. I died for them. How do I make them know if you, to whom I speak, hold back? I want you to get the messages out, child. I loved all My beloved ones to My death."<sup>2</sup>
6. Song: "I come to you with greatest love..."
7. **Jesus**: And so, My soldiers of love, I call you this day to be the soldiers that will go into the dark night and will spread My love to My beloved ones. I give to you the letters of My love. I give to you this special gift, the gift of knowing Me in the most intimate way. You must come to Me everyday. You must spend an hour with Me everyday, if you can, before the tabernacle for it is there that I give you a great sharing in My life. But if you cannot, you must spend an hour alone

with Me in your home every day. In this hour I will tell you of My intimate love for you. Write to Me your letter. Read My letters to you. Spend this hour alone with Me and I will sort out in your mind all of the confusion. I will give you secrets into My Heart. I will call you to the deepest chamber of My Heart and I will give you great love. I am Jesus. You are My lovers that will carry My love to the world today. You must put aside all of the bitterness and hatred in your heart for a heart that is filled with anger cannot unite to My Heart. My way is love. You are My apostles of love. You must be loving in your hearts.

8. **Messenger**: Look at Jesus tied to the pillar. See Him with the sores all over His Body and His flesh is torn. Do you see Jesus there. This is how He loved us. He loved even those men that beat Him. My beloved Jesus, I know how it is today and how hard it is to love. I beg You for the grace that my heart may be more and more like Yours for I fall and I want to love like You. It is only through Your grace that I can be better.
9. **Jesus**: I am giving to you great grace in the Shepherds of Christ Movement to come ever closer to My Heart. I am asking you to spread the chapters to this world. I am asking you to pray the prayers, to consecrate your hearts all through the day, to say the Holy Spirit prayer and the consecration prayers that you will be joined in one mind and one heart for you are My shepherds that will go into the darkness and will help unite all of the people with the fire of My love.
10. Hail Mary...

### The Crowning With Thorns

1. **Messenger**: And the King will reign on His throne. All men will love God with a burning love. This great era will come soon. He is giving to us great grace at this moment that we will know Him more intimately, that we will be able to help carry out what the Father is asking us to do to bring about the reign of the Sacred Heart and the triumph of Mary's Immaculate Heart.
2. So Mary appeared at Fatima and she told us what we must do. We must carry the consecration into this world, to the church, to the family, to the school. It is in giving our hearts to Mary that we become children of light, that the Holy Spirit works within our hearts to make us more and more like Jesus. And that when we go to the Heart of Mary in her pure and Immaculate Heart, we can then go into the Heart of Christ and unite to Him.
3. There will be this great era in which men will do what the Father

wills them to do. There will be great love among men. We will live as the Father intended us to live. It is in the Shepherds of Christ Movement that He is calling us to be one in His Heart. And as we are one in His Heart and as we spread the consecrations, we lead the strayed ones home to His Heart.

4. See the Heart of Jesus surrounded by a crown of thorns. See His head pierced with a crown of thorns. He is the King. He is the King of heaven and earth. He does not wear a crown of jewels but He wears a crown of thorns for He longs for love. He gave Himself for love of us. It is up to us to give ourselves to Him in love and to give ourselves to one another in love. His Heart is a heart of love. He wants us to be one with each other and to be one in Him.
5. And so how is it that I can say, "I can love you, but not love you. And I can love you, and not love you" when the Heart of Jesus loves all souls. He gave His life for each and every soul. If I am divided in my heart toward any person, I am dividing myself from Jesus, for I will not be able to unite in the deepest union with Him when there is anger and bitterness and hatred in my heart. So we are hurting ourselves when we are hating and feeling angry in our hearts towards others. His Heart is pure, His Heart is love. He gave Himself for each and every soul. He loved those that crowned Him with thorns, that tore His flesh. He walked with the wounds wide open on His Body and He loved those men. He did not shout at them. He was not arrogant. He walked and He gave Himself for love of each and every soul.
6. **Jesus:** You are My soldiers of love. I am calling you to be the soldiers that will help bring about this great era.
7. Hail Mary...
8. **Messenger:** And the soldiers walked across the earth. And you could tell that they were soldiers for Christ for they loved one another, they lived in harmony, they saw the problem, and they worked together to figure out the problem according to the Father's will for His honor and glory. The Kingdom of God is at hand. We are the people that He is calling to help bring about this great era in which the King will reign on His throne. But we cannot be divided with each other. We must love and do the Father's will.
9. **Jesus:** I give to you these messages, My beloved ones, to bring about the reign of My Heart. They are the directions that I am giving to you. You will be My lights that will shine in the darkness. But

you must surrender. You must do as the Father is asking you to do. You must come each day and spend this hour alone with Me.

10. **Messenger:** Jesus gave to me a message last week and He said that the bombs would fly around us. And He said only those that spent this hour would be the ones that would survive. For Satan is trying to stop us. He knows that we have been called, the apostles, to help bring about this era. We cannot do it on our own. It only is in holiness that we can do this. It is only by God's might that we can do this. If we do not spend the hour alone with God every day, we will have a problem. So Jesus gave to us this special tool of writing these letters so that we will be more intimate with Him. In this time we will share the most intimate desires of our heart with Jesus. This is what He wants, intimacy with us.

### The Carrying of the Cross

1. **Messenger:** Let us be there next to Mary as she walks and she sees her Son with a cross on His back. She sees Him covered with Blood. He is not clothed in a golden robe. He is clothed in a cloak of dried Blood and the cross bears heavy on His back. And they poke at Him and they laugh at Him and they scorn Him. Think of how we are and how we worry about what other people think of us. How we worry about how they are looking at us, what we are wearing. Was Jesus thinking about what people were thinking of Him when He walked with a cross on His back?
  2. His Heart was consumed with the greatest divine love. He was filled with such love for men. His greatest agony was not the poking, not the bleeding, not the torn flesh but His greatest agony was the rejection. Think of how it is in your life. Think of how it is when you feel rejected and you do not feel loved. How painful that is. Think of Jesus carrying the weight of the sins of men on His back, loving them with the most perfect love, and seeing before His eyes all of the men that would hate Him and ignore Him and not even have a thought of Him, that would go to the Holy Eucharist, that would come to the church and not even realize that He is there. Think of the people how many times they walk in front of the tabernacle and they do not even genuflect and recognize the Almighty God, the King of all kings, truly present. God, God is there as He is here. Song: "In this very room there's quite enough love for one like me..."
- Messenger:** Jesus, Lord Jesus, is in this very room. How are our hearts for our King? Is the King of all kings reigning in our hearts?

Or are there places in our hearts where there are debris and bitterness where we love some and we hate others? How are our hearts?

Oh, Jesus, King of all kings, give to us the grace to be more like You.

3. I love Jesus so much and I want to be so one with Him, but it is so hard. I know that I must pray more and more. And He is showing to me more and more every day that it is in this hour that I spend alone with Him that this is the true treasure after the Mass and the Holy Eucharist, that this is the treasure. That Satan attacks and he comes as a wolf in sheep's clothing, if I do not have this intimate time with Him everyday. Just as Jesus said, He said "If we do not spend time alone with Him that the devil will tear us to shreds because of the great mission that God has called us to in the Shepherds of Christ Movement." The plan of the Father will unfold. And it will unfold around us for this is Jesus' plan for the renewal of the Church and the world. You have been called, an apostle. I have been called, an apostle, and I must spend this time alone with Him every day or Satan will cause us to act in ways that are not like God.
4. Hail Mary...
5. "He put another parable before them, 'The kingdom of heaven may be compared to a man who sowed good seed in his field. While everybody was asleep his enemy came, sowed darnel all among the wheat, and made off. When the new wheat sprouted and ripened, then the darnel appeared as well. The owner's laborers went to him and said, "Sir, was it not good seed that you sowed in your field? If so, where does the darnel come from?" He said to them, "Some enemy has done this." And the laborers said, "Do you want us to go and weed it out?" But he said, "No, because when you weed out the darnel you might pull up the wheat with it. Let them both grow till the harvest; and at harvest time I shall say to the reapers: First collect the darnel and tie it in bundles to be burnt, then gather the wheat into my barn." ' ' " (Matt. 13: 24-30)<sup>3</sup>
6. **Messenger:** The Father gave me a very strong message in this chapel and He said that I should read the accounts of Noah. I have not been taught greatly in the Scriptures. I only know what Jesus has taught me and what I have read. I went and read the account of Noah and someone that was typing the rosary said, "Exactly what you said was in Matthew." And so I read this from Matthew 24:37-44. It says: "As it was in Noah's day, so will it be when the Son of man comes. For in those days before the Flood people were eating,

drinking, taking wives, taking husbands, right up to the day Noah went into the ark, and they suspected nothing till the Flood came and swept them all away. This is what it will be like when the Son of man comes. Then of two men in the fields, one is taken, one is left; of two women grinding at the mill, one is taken, one is left. So stay awake, because you do not know the day when your master is coming. You may be quite sure of this, that if the householder had known at what time of the night the burglar would come, he would have stayed awake and would not have allowed anyone to break through the wall of his house. Therefore, you too must stand ready because the Son of man is coming at an hour you do not expect."<sup>4</sup>

7. And Mary said, "The time is nigh that the children of light walk next to the children of darkness." And she called and she called and she called and men in their willfulness ignored her call. How do we think that the Father expected us to respond to the calling of our heavenly Mother. We are to obey our earthly mother but look at how we have disobeyed our heavenly Mother at Fatima.
8. She appeared over and over and over again and she called to the children of light to come to her Heart. And it was there that she would take them to these messages to lead men deeply into the Heart of her Son. But Satan blocked these messages. Mary appears now as she did not appear before. She appears on the building in Florida. On December the 19<sup>th</sup>, I got a very strong message from Jesus and Mary both of which are in the *Apostles' Manual*. And Mary said, "I appear on a bank in Florida, my children, because you have made money your god." She said, "I do not appear as I once did." And then she told me to spread the tape, Mary's Message, which I was told to make on December the 12<sup>th</sup>. Mary appears on a building in Florida. She wants to lead men to these messages given by her Son that will help bring about the reign of His Sacred Heart.
9. The time is nigh.
10. The more that we spread the consecration, the more souls will be turned to children of light. Mary has told us at Fatima what we must do. Jesus is giving to us these messages to help bring about the completion of the Fatima message in which His Heart will reign and her Heart will triumph.

### Jesus Dies on the Cross

1. **Messenger:** In John 16: 23-28, it says, "When that day comes, you will not ask me any questions. In all truth I tell you, anything you

ask from the Father he will grant in my name. Until now you have not asked anything in my name. Ask and you will receive, and so your joy will be complete. I have been telling you these things in veiled language. The hour is coming when I shall no longer speak to you in veiled language but tell you about the Father in plain words. When that day comes you will ask in my name; and I do not say that I shall pray to the Father for you, because the Father himself loves you for loving me, and believing that I came from God. I came from the Father and have come into the world and now I am leaving the world to go to the Father.”<sup>5</sup>

2. Jesus has told me that He is giving His teachings to us in plain talk. He has given twenty books of messages since the end of 1993. As we read these messages we know Him more and more and He lives within our hearts. Every word in the Scriptures penetrates our hearts as a two-edged sword. The more that I read these messages, the more that every word comes alive to me in the Scriptures and in the Mass. He is unveiling the Scriptures in these messages and He is writing the messages of His love on our hearts in plain talk.
3. Jesus appeared on December the 5<sup>th</sup> hanging on the cross for twenty minutes and His mouth moved and moved and moved and moved. And He looked as a man hanging on the cross dying and it was horrifying, after seeing Mary appear every single month for over two years and then seeing Jesus instead of Mary when I went there. This is from the *Mass Book*: “God wants union with us. He wants fire. Many try to love God with a cold heart. They tell Him words that they think they should say that are loving. When one loves, they do not need to be prompted to say words. From the depth of their being they cry out their words of love. It is a cry from within, from the fire within their chest, behind the words. The words are burning in their chest and must be released because of the fire behind them. We are as blind men. We do not see the great gifts that God gives to us. It is as if we stand by the shore of the sea and throw little words at Jesus. We must not be afraid to jump into the water and be completely immersed in His love. He was consumed with such love for us. He gave Himself to His death on the cross. There is a Man on a cross and He tells us so many things. He does not have to speak. When we study Him on the cross, He speaks to us with His pierced hands, His head covered with Blood, His Body withered and beaten. He speaks to us of His undying love. Oh, beloved Savior, I am blind. I am self-

ish. I do not see the great reservoir of love that You give to Me. I see the Man dying on the cross. How do I see Him?”

4. I saw Jesus on the cross on December the 5<sup>th</sup> and He looked as a dying man on the cross. His Body was that of a live Man. And in all His agony, I saw His mouth move and move and move. For He has spoken over and over and over again of His love and we do not hear. He is asking you today to help to spread His letters of love into this world. It is through these revelations that He has given that He will greatly bring about the reign of His Sacred Heart. For men will intimately love God in a way that they have not loved God before. He has opened Himself up wide and revealed the deepest secrets into His most intimate love. And we have not treated this great gift with the gratitude that we should. He wants us to take these letters and to spread them to the souls that are hurting and in pain, that they will read His words of love and that He will reign as King in their hearts.
5. And what is the mighty medicine for the sick world, for the world that is hurting, that longs for love, that has suffered so many abuses? What is the mighty medicine? It is the burning love of Jesus Christ. It must be in the hearts of men. As men give themselves in consecration to the Heart of Mary and to the Heart of Jesus, the Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign in their hearts and the Immaculate Heart of Mary will triumph.
6. There is a Man hanging on the cross and He does not have to speak. If we study Him, we will see His undying, everlasting love.
7. **Jesus:** I have delivered to you this day this rosary, My beloved ones. I want your love. I want you to come to My Heart. I want you to give Me your heart, all through the day to tell Me, “Oh, Jesus, how I love You and I give myself to You.” I will be King and Center of your heart when you come to Me and you spend time with Me after you have received Holy Communion, when you come to Me and you spend time before the tabernacle, when you spend intimate moments with Me in your room at home. I want intimacy with you. It takes time to be intimate. I am Jesus. I am the Almighty God. I have all that you need. You must come to Me and I will heal your wounds, I will love you and I will give you My divine love.
8. **Messenger:** And how do we feel when we go to the tabernacle? How do we feel when we go to the tabernacle or when we spend time alone with Him? He gives us great gifts, gifts of peace and joy

in our hearts. There is not another way. We must spend this time alone with Him or as He said in the message the bombs are going to fly around us. And if we do not have this intimate time with Him, Satan will tear us to shreds.

9. We give our hearts to Mary and she takes us into the deepest chambers of the Heart of her Son.
10. There is a Man hanging on the cross. He gave Himself for love of us. He did not holler and scream. In His last dying words He gave us His Mother. We must give ourselves to our Mother Mary and give ourselves to Him.

**Jesus:** I am Jesus, My beloved ones. This is the message that I give to you on the 13<sup>th</sup> of February to help with the completion of the Fatima message. I am asking you to carry these rosaries and messages to the far corners of the earth for I give to you My love letters to bring about the reign of My Sacred Heart. You are the apostles that will help bring about the reign of the Sacred Heart. You are the messengers. I have called you. I have chosen you. You must do the Father's will. I am giving to you the directions in these messages that are needed to help bring about the reign of My Sacred Heart. The Shepherds of Christ Movement is major in bringing about the renewal of the Church and the world. You have been called to this movement. Satan will try to lead you astray by doing other good works. He will cause division in your hearts. You must know that I, Jesus Christ, am calling you this day. You are a major part of the completion of the Fatima message. You are part of the Father's plan. You have been called to this chapel and great miracles will happen in your heart this day if you open your heart to Me. I love you. I am waiting for your most intimate love.

#### Notes:

1. Rita Ring, *God's Blue Book Vol. 3*, Shepherds of Christ Publications p. 122.
2. Rita Ring, *God's Blue Book Vol. 2*, Shepherds of Christ Publications p. 159.
3. Scripture quotations are taken from *The New Jerusalem Bible*, Catholic Edition, Doubleday and Co.
4. Scripture quotations are taken from *The New Jerusalem Bible*, Catholic Edition, Doubleday and Co.
5. Scripture quotations are taken from *The New Jerusalem Bible*, Catholic Edition, Doubleday and Co.

## Vision as seen by Rita Ring, March 20, 1997

*Junior Shepherds of Christ Meeting*

Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center

Mary appeared as Our Lady of Fatima for one hour and 15 minutes. Mary appeared in the Sorrowful Mother statue at Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center.

I was at Our Lady's House for the *Junior Shepherds of Christ* meeting. I cannot remember any great apparition of Mary in the Sorrowful Mother statue since August 12 and 13, 1996. She appeared all night and two times on August 13, 1996, once right before I went to the rosary at Tom's farm about 5:30 p.m. (the night John was there and St. Michael came out of the water). Mary comes when you least expect her.

Tonight I went to the Holy Spirit Center for the rosary with the *Junior Shepherds of Christ*. We could not pray in the Rosary chapel because Fr. Smith was going to say Mass. We could not pray in the Sorrowful Mother's chapel because the pews were draped with work clothes. We could not pray in the social hall because the band was playing. The only place left was in the hall on the other side of the wall from the band. The youth in the Shepherds of Christ Chapter decided this was the place and moved pews in front of the statue.

As we began the rosary I began to see Mary, covered with a mist. Then I saw light around her. She got bigger than the statue, her face softened to that of the most beautiful woman--the same as the picture I took on Mother's Day 1995 when she told me to buy film and take her picture. She was all adorned in light. She changed, around her head and she became a young, beautiful girl. She then changed into a lady of immense light, all white, beautiful and young. I wanted to cry in awe looking at her. I wanted to stop the rosary and just see the apparition, but I continued to speak as she spoke through me.

The whole rosary was on Our Lady of Fatima. She turned into Our Lady of Fatima, so white, so beautiful, young in her face. I have seen many statues of Our Lady of Fatima. I have seen her all white and adorned in light before--Our Lady of Light, that is what she called herself.

On October 5, 1996 I saw her at Immaculata in the grotto. She had told me earlier that day she was Our Lady of the Rosary and gave a very strong message.

I do not recall seeing her in an apparition in the Sorrowful Mother's statue since August 13, 1996.



She was clearly, clearly, “Our Lady of Fatima” - LIVE. I saw her. I am in awe and wanted more, it was so beautiful!

She may have appeared as Our Lady of Fatima the first time. She was covered with the greatest light - a light as from a fire and all white, but on July 5, 1994 when she first appeared,

I did not know what Our Lady of Fatima looked like.

I know tonight she was like every statue I have ever seen of Our Lady of Fatima, glistening, and all white. She had beads or embroidery around her cloak. I know she looked like the Lady of Fatima statues but LIVE.

Every time we sang *A Song From Jesus* she would shine with the brightest light and her face would fill with the greatest joy.

There was no place for Jesus to be born--He was born the Light of the World in a stable in Bethlehem and the brightest star shone above His bed.

This rosary on Fatima needs to circulate to the youth. Mary appeared to tell us to tell the youth this rosary. It does not have any message from Mary, only information from her for the youth.

Mary's message for the youth: a rosary on Fatima--as she appeared to deliver it.

This is a great comfort to me. She appeared, Our Lady of Fatima, to tell us that this is truly a major part of the completion of the Fatima message.

The youth told me they could not hear the rosary, only the loud music of the band. I did not hear the band at all - but was in awe with Mary's appearing and the rosary!

At one point I saw a little blond hair sticking out from under her veil at the top of her head.

At least three times I saw this immense Lady of Light turn into Our Lady of Fatima. It was as if she was transformed from the Lady of Light into the Lady of Fatima.

The room was a brightly lighted hallway with big balls of light that came down from the ceiling.

She was adorned in light, brighter than the hallway, light as bright as seven suns, the Lady of Light.

It is in her womb we see the light, the light of knowing God through the power of the Holy Spirit.

## JOYFUL MYSTERIES MARCH 20, 1997

### The Annunciation

1. **Messenger:** Our heavenly Mother Mary, gave messages associated with the major Fatima apparitions. She told Jacinta, one of the three visionaries at Fatima...

“Tell everybody that God gives graces through the Immaculate Heart of Mary. Tell them to ask grace from her, and that the Heart of Jesus wishes to be venerated together with the Immaculate Heart of Mary. Ask them to plead for peace from the Immaculate Heart of Mary, for the Lord has confided the peace of the world to her.”<sup>27</sup>

“This last message offers us an excellent opportunity to summarize the Fatima message. It tells us “that the Heart of Jesus wishes to be venerated together with the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

“At the center of the veneration for which Our Lord calls is the act of consecration to His Sacred Heart and to Mary's Immaculate Heart.”<sup>28</sup>

2. You should not be afraid, for Jesus and Mary are with us. They are watching us, and they are helping us in everything that we do. God is in charge.
3. So we come to this rosary to gather and to pray as the Junior Shepherds of Christ Associates. It is in this rosary that we will receive help to not be afraid, to help to take the light to the dark world.
4. It is in going through our Mother Mary that we will be formed more and more into the image and the likeness of Jesus.
5. The Child Jesus was formed in the womb of the Virgin Mary, through the power of the Holy Spirit. When we go to the heart of Mary, the spiritual womb, we are transformed more and more to be children of light.
6. How Mary loves the children of this world. She guards them and mothers them more than any earthly mother. Mary guards us with

her motherly care, and watches over us, and wants to lead us to the Heart of her Son, Jesus.

7. Christ showed us. He was born of the Virgin Mary. He came into this world in the Virgin Mary. We too must go to the Virgin Mary in order to have this close union with God. Mary is the gateway into the Heart of Jesus.
8. At Fatima, Mary spoke to the children and she called them her children. We must realize that she is calling us, her children, to the Heart of her Son, Jesus.
9. What of the Hearts of Jesus and Mary? The Hearts of Jesus and Mary are our refuge in this life. They are the Hearts of true love. It is in giving our hearts to Jesus and to Mary that we will have hearts filled with holy love.
10. So much of this world has turned to hearts that are cold. Jesus wants love, burning love, from the children of this world, and He is given a cold heart.

### **The Visitation**

1. **Messenger:** We carry Jesus within our hearts.
2. When we visit others we bring the Jesus that lives within us to the other person. We embrace Jesus when we embrace each other in love.
3. Mary went to visit her cousin, Elizabeth. The Child Jesus was within Mary's womb. We carry Jesus within ourselves. We receive Him in the Holy Eucharist. When we go to Communion, we go to our pews, and we have the Son of God within our hearts. He is as present in our hearts as He was when He was carried in the womb of Mary, when she went to visit her cousin, Elizabeth.
4. We do not even realize the great gifts God has given to us when He gives Himself to us in the Holy Eucharist. Think of what it would be like if He took away the gift of the Holy Eucharist, if He took away the Mass.
5. We must be strong. We are the youth that are being sent to go into a world that has turned sinful. Some have turned their backs on God. We must realize, that we must be strong. It is hard in this world, but we must go to Jesus. We must spend time with Him every day.
6. Jesus is the Son of Mary. Jesus and Mary are with us.
7. Hail Mary...

8. We must listen to the words of scripture, the words that we are given as teachings. We must pray to the Holy Spirit that we will comprehend the word of God, for God is speaking to us in His word. The Holy Spirit gives us understanding into these words that we will know God and love Him.
9. Mary brought forth an infant child. She watched Him. She cared for Him. All through His life, she stayed close to Him. All through our lives our Mother Mary is forever by our sides.
10. We must be strong, for we are being called by God. It is not a myth. He is calling each one of us to be leaders to help to lead the other youth to God.

### **The Birth of Jesus**

1. **Messenger:** The heavenly Father allowed Mary to appear at Fatima, and she told us what we must do. She told us that in order to have peace in the world we must give our hearts to her and to her Son, Jesus.
2. She said that if we did not pay attention to her there would be a great war. Man ignored the pleading of Our Lady at Fatima, and there was World War II. Many, many, many people were killed. They suffered a brutal death.
3. At Fatima, she showed the three young children the fires of hell. They were very young, and they said they would have died of fright had Our Lady not assured them that they would not go to hell.
4. Why would Our Lady appear to children and show children the souls suffering in the fires in hell?
5. Mary appears at Fatima, and she is ignored. To this very day we do not do what Mary told us to do at Fatima. At Fatima she promised in the end the Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign, and her heart will triumph.
6. Jesus Christ came into the world in the womb of the Virgin Mary. He came as the Light of the World. He will be, in this great era of peace to come, the King and the center of all hearts.
7. He came in poverty. He was born in a stable. He came to show us that the great riches are not found in the riches of the world, that they are found in Him. He is the King, but He comes into this world in poverty.
8. The greatest riches are found in the Heart of Christ.
9. It is so simple. Why do we not love God, why do we not love one another?

10. Why does man think that he can ignore God, that he is in control, that he can do his own will?

### The Presentation of Jesus in the Temple

1. **Messenger:** The old man Simeon said in the Temple that “Look, he is destined for the fall and for the rise of many in Israel, destined to be a sign that is opposed—” (Lk. 2:34)
2. And he said to Mary, “and a sword will pierce your soul too—so that the secret thoughts of many may be laid bare.” (Lk. 2:35)
3. Mary is the Mother of all the children of the world, and look how she is treated by so many of her children. Many abuse her name. They abuse her images. They do not love her. She is their Mother, and they do not love her.
4. Mary told us at Fatima what we must do in order to have peace in this world. The fourth commandment tells us we must obey our earthly mother. What makes us think that we do not have to obey our heavenly Mother?
5. She said that man was sinful and that he was offending God. She said to Jacinta before she died, “I can no longer restrain the hand of my Divine Son from striking the world with just punishment for its many crimes.”<sup>29</sup>
6. Here it is 80 years after Fatima and we have disobeyed our heavenly Mother and the wishes that she gave to us when she appeared at Fatima. After World War II you would think that everyone would have heeded her message of Fatima.
7. Satan goes about the earth as a roaring lion, searching for souls to devour. When Mary showed the children at Fatima the fires of hell, she was telling them that hell was a reality and that we must go about the world and try to lead others to her Son.
8. What if you were one of the children at Fatima and our Blessed Virgin Mary appeared to you, in her light, and in her beauty? What if she said, “You have seen Hell, where the souls of poor sinners go...If my requests are granted, Russia will be converted and there will be peace. If not, she will scatter her errors throughout the world, provoking wars and persecutions of the Church. The good will be martyred, the Holy Father will have much to suffer, and various nations will be destroyed...”<sup>30</sup> What if she showed you the fires of hell and the souls suffering? Would you help?
9. Would your life change if Mary appeared to you and told you these things? Would you go and spend your life trying to tell others about

the vision that she gave to you? Would you take this with the utmost urgency? If Mary was appearing to you, would you do something to heed her warnings?

10. Remember Noah and the Ark? The people were sinning up to the time that Noah entered the Ark.

### The Finding of Jesus in the Temple

1. **Messenger:** They were warned. They were warned over and over again of their sinfulness. They were told that they must change, but they would not obey and so God told Noah to build an Ark.
2. And all men were destroyed, but those men on Noah’s Ark.
3. Mary searched for the Child Jesus in the Temple. Today, there are many searching for those things that will make them happy. We will not be happy if our lives are not rooted in God.
4. We must go to Mary in order to be close to God. As Noah went into the Ark for his refuge, we must go to the heart of Mary. She is the Ark that will lead us to the Heart of her Son.
5. So many this day are sinning. They must go to the temple. Mary is the temple that we go to, in order to find God. We go to her spiritual womb, to her heart, and we find God. We must do as Our Lady told us at Fatima, and give Mary our hearts. All through the day we give Mary our hearts and Jesus our hearts.
6. This is our job, to spread the Fatima message, to do what Mary has told us to do at Fatima, to give Jesus our hearts, and to tell all the other youth that we must do what Mary said at Fatima. We must give Mary and Jesus our hearts, pray the rosary, go to church on first Saturday, and tell Jesus and Mary we are sorry for the sins in this world.
7. Mary’s peace plan is so simple to follow. We have disobeyed our heavenly Mother at Fatima. Mary appeared on July 13, 1917 to the three children. Mary showed the three children a vision of hell. She told them, “You have seen Hell, where the souls of poor sinners go. To save them, God wishes to establish, in the world, devotion to my Immaculate Heart. If people do what I tell you, many souls will be saved and there will be peace.”<sup>31</sup>  
We must obey Mary. The plan is the same plan today. We must reach the youth of this world with the consecration We must tell them to give their hearts to Jesus and Mary.
8. Mary is the temple. We will find Jesus if we go to Mary.

Song: “Oh Holy Dwelling Place of God...”

9. We have been given great gifts from Our Lord and from Our Lady. We want to be leaders, to lead other young people to Jesus and to Mary. We must thank them for the gifts we are given, for what we do with our lives will make the difference to so many souls. She showed the children the souls in hell. Visualize this as clearly as possible in your mind. What you do to help to spread the message of His love will make the difference to so many souls.
10. Can we truly look at our Mother, Mary? See her before us, adorned in the greatest light. See her glistening? Look into her beautiful face, into her eyes. Tell her we must help to lead her children to the Heart of her Son, that you will help her to help others so they will not be lost to the fires of hell forever.

MORE ROSARIES FROM THE  
HEARTS OF JESUS AND MARY

MAY 21, 1998  
THE GLORIOUS MYSTERIES  
(ASCENSION THURSDAY)

### The Resurrection



**Jesus:** (with great emotion) COME OUT OF YOUR TOMBS, COME OUT I CALL YOU!!!! I have imparted to you knowledge of Myself, transforming your heart and soul to be more likened to Mine.

I give you messages after the reception of the Eucharist for it is then I am most one with you. Put aside the thoughts of burgers and what have you in your minds and listen to Me you earthly beings.

Come out of your tombs, come out I call to you who slumber and sleep and do not hear the voice of the Mighty One. You are like the dead that need to be raised. A trumpet horn blaring would not awaken a man who is blind from birth. Only the Lord will unlock the minds of the senseless men, so foolish, but oh how I do indeed love them so.

Come out I tell you, I call you, in your sleepy state with scales in your eyes you do not see. If these scales were removed and a fresh lens graphed on the already existing eye, the men may see then clearly that I speak in these messages to bring about the Reign of My Heart and the triumph of the wailing Woman's Heart on the earth.

I came, I gave the gifts and the world slept. My little ones, the Apostles slept in the garden when My hour was at hand.

Oh My shanty little town, you are stuck indeed, in your ways. You walk the streets as blind men and I shout to you.

My earth, come out of your tombs, come out and live a life rooted deeply in My Heart.

**Messenger:** I was in the cage, it was a prison held on all sides by bars, I cried, I screamed, I felt no way to escape and lo and behold I turned and where I had thought I was totally enclosed, a whole wall was not even there and I gaily walked into the free night and the sun

followed me as I walked.

**Jesus:** Your earth is enclosed in a wall of their own making. They have put up walls to enclose themselves. They have traveled around in their little boxes and spit at the freedom that I wished to give them.

Freedom is in living according to God's will. Freedom is in Me.

Talk of chains, for you have some. You have bars and are enclosed in your stone or brick houses. A mighty fortress is your dwelling, you think. A mighty fortress is in the walls of My Heart. I am the Gateway that leads to freedom. I am the Sacred Heart of Jesus, the Holy One of the Virgin Israel. I am the Gateway to heaven. I am God!

**Messenger:** As I unite with Him in the most intimate experiences in the Eucharist, I become one in His desires and what He wants, I become more as He is. He is the life, He is the resurrection, He is God.

I become more in Him, His desires are my desires, the Father's plan is imprinted in my soul during the Mass and the reception of the Eucharist and before the tabernacle. I am transformed immensely in those moments after Communion to being alive in Him.

**God the Father:** I am God, you are man, I have given My Son Jesus to you to unite your soul to Me. I am the Father, He is the First Born from the dead. Life will abound in heaven and on earth.

God has visited His people and now He Reigns. He has ransomed them with the Blood of the Lamb.

*Excerpt from May 25, 1995*

**Jesus:** On this Ascension Thursday, I beg you to carry out the message to this world. Live My life in your life, every moment My life living within you.

I am the Way, I am the Truth, I am the Life. I have commissioned you to go out and to carry this message - the message of My immense love for ALL mankind, including My burning love for My priests and religious. Souls will turn their hearts to Me from these letters. This is the mighty medicine to turn a sick, cold world to hearts filled with the love of God.

Prayer, My beloved ones, is the lifting up of your minds and hearts to God. When you intercede to Me through My Mother's Heart, I will pour out My greatest mercy.

I will not refuse hearts begging for grace for their loved ones. Pray from your whole being. Let My life live in you.

You can pray and ask God to send help. You do not know

the power of a heartfelt prayer. I listen to your prayers. The Father and Holy Spirit are listening to your prayers. The more you unite with God, the greater your intercessory prayer. I am Jesus. I am alive this day. I ask you to spread My messages to the world. I am crying out in your heart on this Ascension Thursday. I ascended into heaven and I have left behind you to carry out what I began. I am with you. I am alive this day. I will unite with you and the earth will know the power of the Almighty God. I am Jesus Christ, Chief Shepherd of the flock. Lead My little ones home - home to the burning embers of My Most Sacred Heart, through My Mother's Heart.

**Messenger:** I cried so hard, I have never been so immersed in heartache. I heard Him shout, "I Am Alive, I Am Alive." I cried so hard, I could hardly write.

I know Him. He is alive in my being. My soul is filled with His love. I live the life of Jesus and Mary in my life. I love His life, her life - Their presence forever with me. From this great gift, these rosary meditations, His life has become one with mine. I feel His life in the Mass. I hear Mary under the cross. I hear the cries for the souls going to hell for their willfulness and sins. I hear the laments of Jesus in the tabernacle - how He longs and thirsts for souls and is neglected and ignored. I hear Him tell of the sacrileges committed against the Holy Eucharist.

I heard Him this day. I felt His presence and the presence of the Almighty God as He cries out, "I am alive, I am alive, I am alive."

He is alive. We have the Mass. He gives us Himself in the Eucharist. Mary is appearing, we are given this rosary. We are sent as soldiers by Him in the Shepherds of Christ. We are thirsting for union with Him, sent by Him, apostles to go out to this world and spread His love, one with the Eucharistic Heart of Jesus, one with the Trinity. He will light this earth with hearts on fire for love of Him.

**Jesus:** I come to you with greatest love, I am your loving Savior, I am your God, I died for you, I come to you this day.

The earth shakes and the Son of Man appears. He lives in the hearts of all. I want hearts on FIRE for love of Me. I want vibrancy and love from My beloved ones. Hold not back My love from this world.

## The Ascension



### Excerpt from September 24, 1998

**Messenger:** Sometime between Ascension Thursday, May 21, 1998 and Pentecost, May 31, 1998.

I saw a vision of an open door, the light within it resembled the light of the vision of March 26, 1996 that can be found in the *Apostles' Manual* (p. 34-36).

The open door was glistening with this reflective golden color mirror-like light. I cannot describe, as I could not describe concerning the 3 main visions, the first being March 26, 1996.

The closest light I can describe to this is the sun reflecting on the water at Tom's farm but this too leaves an emptiness to its description.

There was a little white sheep at the bottom of the open, glistening door and the little sheep hobbled over a small threshold and went in.

The door was rounded on the top, no corners, like a semi-circle on the top, and the wall surrounding this door was black. The light I describe was within this door and peered out to me in the vision.

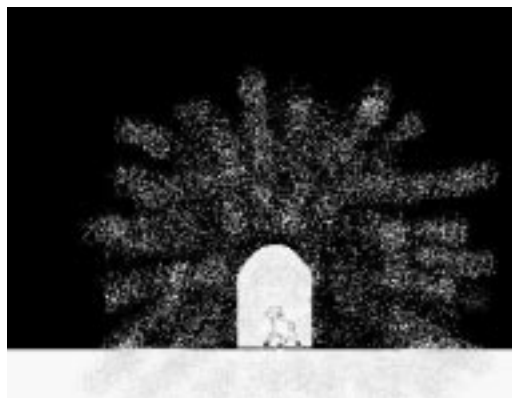
I heard our Lord over and over again cry out during this period, "Come out of your tombs, dead, dead, dead, you are dead."

I heard the words similar to the message of May 21, 1998.

I was walled in on all sides - BARS - a prison of my own making. I turned and there was a wall missing and I gaily walked into the free night and the sun followed me as I walked.

I hear Jesus speak: "I am the gateway that leads to freedom."

I know the sea of glass from the vision of March 26, 1996. I know the open door from the vision.



I know the Power, I know the Intimate Burning Heart of Jesus in the Mass.

**Jesus:** (Ascension Day May 21, 1998)

Your earth is enclosed in a wall of their own making. They have put up walls to enclose themselves. They have traveled around in their little boxes and spit at the freedom that I wish to give them.

Freedom is in living according to God's will, Freedom is in Me.

Talk of chains, for you have some. You have bars and are enclosed in your stone or brick houses. A mighty fortress is your dwelling, you think. A mighty fortress is in the walls of My Heart.

I am the Gateway that leads to Freedom. I am the Sacred Heart of Jesus, the Holy One of the Virgin Israel. I am the Gateway to heaven. I am God.

Come out of your tombs, I am alive, I am treated as a dead object.

Sing a new song, the dead shall be raised.

They conquered the devil with the Blood of the Lamb.

Pray to the Holy Spirit to come mightily on you.

**Jesus:** I wish to refer you to Revelation Chapter 4.

#### Revelation 4

Then, in my vision, I saw a door open in heaven and heard the same voice speaking to me, the voice like a trumpet, saying, 'Come up here: I will show you *what is to take place* in the future.' With that, I fell into ecstasy and I saw a throne standing in heaven, and the *One* who was *sitting on the throne*, and the *One* sitting there looked like a diamond and a ruby. There was a rainbow encircling the throne, and this looked like an emerald. Round the throne in a circle were twenty-four thrones, and on them twenty-four elders sitting, dressed in white robes with golden crowns on their heads. Flashes of lightning were coming from the throne, and the sound of peals of thunder, and in front of the throne there were seven flaming lamps burning, the seven Spirits of God. In front of the throne was a sea as transparent as crystal. *In the middle* of the

throne and around it were *four living creatures all studded with eyes*, in front and behind. *The first* living creature was like *a lion*, the second like *a bull*, the *third* living creature had a *human face*, and the *fourth* living creature was like a flying *eagle*. Each of the four living creatures had *six wings* and *was studded with eyes all the way round* as well as inside; and day and night they never stopped singing:

*Holy, Holy, Holy  
is the Lord God, the Almighty;  
who was, and is and is to come.'*

Every time the living creatures glorified and honoured and gave thanks to the One sitting on the throne, *who lives for ever and ever*, the twenty-four elders prostrated themselves before him to worship the One *who lives for ever and ever*, and threw down their crowns in front of the throne, saying:

You are worthy, our Lord and God,  
to receive glory and honour and power,  
for you made the whole universe;  
by your will, when it did not exist,  
it was created.

---

### *A message for the Earth from Jesus* January 22, 1998

**I am the Good Shepherd, these are My prayers, the prayers I give to help renew the Church and the world, all prayer chapters are asked to include these prayers (found in the Shepherds of Christ Prayer Manual).** As My Apostles and Shepherds I ask you to encourage all existing Chapters to try to encourage all existing prayer groups to pray the Shepherds of Christ prayers. Encourage all Churches to pray these



prayers. It is most urgent that the people of this earth concur with the Father's wishes to begin Prayer Chapters. This is an urgent request from the Good Shepherd. The flock will become one when they have given their hearts to Jesus and Mary.



Encourage all priests to pray the Shepherds of Christ prayers. Your world will be lighted with great light as the people of this earth pray these prayers.

**My promise is this to you My beloved earth: When you give your heart to Me and spread the devotion to My Sacred Heart, I will write your name in My Heart. I promise to give the greatest graces when you pray these prayers** for renewal of the Church and the world and take all who pray them deeply into My Heart. The prayers I give will bring about the reign of My Sacred Heart and the triumph of Mary's Immaculate Heart. I am Jesus Christ, this is My message of January 22, 1998, Please circulate this message to your world. I am the Good Shepherd, I know Mine and Mine know Me and they follow Me. Grace My Shepherds, I will give you the greatest graces for spreading these words to this earth and to your Church. I love you, I am Jesus Christ, the Son of Man, **it is the Plan of the Father that Prayer Chapters are begun immediately and the Priestly Newsletter is given to all priests.** The Voice of the Good Shepherd speaks through it.

### Descent of the Holy Spirit



August 17, 1998

#### I Have Requested You to Pray at 6:30

**Mary:** My children,

I write to you, the time is nigh for sinful men. They will not listen to me.

To the apostles I give this message: All were gathered at 6:30 p.m. throughout the world, praying for the Holy Spirit and He came to them. United in one mind and one heart my children are gathered all throughout the day at the time of 6:30 and many gathered at the time at 6:30 Florida time. My Spouse the Holy Spirit will enter them in a special way filling them with fire and they will know God. If the children do not hear my voice telling them to pray they will not gather and pray. At 6:30 I ask that you pray the Shepherds of Christ prayers then

the rosary, beginning each session begging the Holy Spirit to come in a special way.

I write my child to alert you of things to come. It is through prayer and consecration, united to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, that you will be one body. I ask you to gather at 6:30 p.m. I have requested you to pray at 6:30 Florida time and 6:30 your time.

#### Excerpt from February 23, 1999

**Jesus:** I ask My Shepherds of Christ apostles and as many as possible to pray in this way for this novena praying for the special coming of the Holy Spirit.

Think of yourselves as My spouse dwelling in Our pure and holy Hearts united to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.

#### FOR THIS NOVENA:

I ask you to gather at 6:20 every evening.

I ask you to recognize yourself as a body and realize others are praying with you at 6:20 p.m.

I STRESS it is important for as many as possible to pray at 6:20 p.m. If you cannot pray at 6:20 p.m., I ask you to stop if possible and reflect as I will indicate later, but as many as possible are asked to pray. You are a body praying. You must feel this unity praying to your God as the people of My Movement, the Church and the world. You are gathered in one place, the world dwelling in the Hearts of Jesus and Mary.

Begin the novena February 25, 1999, this will continue until I tell you to stop.

It will be important to notify as many as possible by phone of the beginning of this novena. If you have not been notified you must begin whenever you become aware of this novena.

#### August 21, 1998 - Early Morning

#### Pray for This Special Coming of the Holy Spirit on Your Church and Your World

**Jesus:** It is that they were gathered in one room praying for the coming of the Holy Spirit.

It is that your earth must be gathered at one time and one place praying for the coming of the Holy Spirit and He will descend on you the children of Mary and give you great light.

You will know God as never before. But My children He will not come in a special way until you have gathered and prayed for Him to come.

The children of Eve must show to God that they are docile and wishing the hand of God to move in them.

God has all the power, He has all the authority, He has given power and authority to you.

You have misused the power and authority He has given you. Until you are gathered, pleading as the children of Eve for the renewal of the Church and the world, praying the rosary as Mary has requested at Florida, the Holy Spirit will not descend in the great whirlwind upon you.

You must comply to the Lady's wishes. She is your Mother. She is the Queen of Peace. You must pray as instructed. These are guidelines that will help man show sorrow for their sins and that will help them make reparation to God for the offenses against Him.

I give you My word and the Commandments. The word will be planted deep within your heart and soul. Man will live according to God's law in the Commandments. It is a covenant that man makes with His God, to love Him with his whole heart, his whole soul and his whole mind. It is in obedience to the Commandment to love God this way and to love your neighbor as yourself.

It is My word I use here to teach you, it is the Commandments that God gives to the children of the earth.

Sinful man will show to God their loyalty and their love. They will make recompense for their sins.

God has dominion over the earth, man is subject to Him.

I am the Alpha and the Omega, I am your God. I come amongst the clouds of glory to the thirsty barren earth below.

I am Jesus, the Son of God.

**Messenger:** And the glory of the Lord shown on high and they did not recognize Him for they had their heads buried in the sand.

**Jesus:** And I give you Myself in the Blessed Sacrament and I am ignored.

Thus says the Lord of hosts, I am coming, I am coming soon.  
And as morning steals across a darkened sky, the light of

seven suns will shine in the hearts of men; they will throw away their polluted rags and the molten calf and they will rise up in one voice and cry from the depth of their soul.

HOSANNA, HOSANNA, HOSANNA in the highest to Him Who is, Who was and Who will come in the greatest glory to the sinful children of Eve.

I come amidst the clouds and all will see Me and recognize Me, even those who pierced Me.

Hosanna in the Highest, I am God, worthy of all honor, praise and glory.

Do not fear My messenger for those who smite you, for they smite Me when they smite you and I am coming, lo, I am coming, in a cloudburst the earth will shake and God will appear in His glory.

I give you this command to pray for this special coming of the Holy Spirit on your Church and your world.

I ask you to circulate the Holy Spirit Novena.

All must be gathered and praying in one heart and He will descend mightily upon you.

For they cried out to the hills to fall upon them, for they were in such anguishing pain, they wished it soon to be over.

Before that great day of victory, I mounted the cross, I hung on it and I died.

I am your God, I walked the hill of Calvary, I was crucified, I rose victorious on the third day.

Come out of your tombs, I call you. It is in consecration of your hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary that you will see the light and love and worship your God.

Love, Jesus

Sing: *A Song from Jesus*

## The Assumption



March 25, 1999

### A Prayer for Intimacy with the Lamb, the Bridegroom of the Soul

Oh Lamb of God, Who take away the sins of the world, come and act on my soul most intimately. I surrender myself, as I ask for the grace to let go, to just be as I exist in You and You act most intimately on my soul. You are the Initiator. I am the soul waiting Your favors as You act in me. I love You. I adore You. I worship You. Come and possess my soul with Your Divine Grace, as I experience You most intimately.

Note: On the Feast of the Annunciation, March 25, 1999, the headlines of the *USA Today* was "NATO strikes Serb forces; Clinton cites 'moral' duty". The headline on the front of the *Cincinnati Enquirer* was "NATO warplanes, missiles pummel Yugoslav targets".

**Mary:** My dear children, today on the Feast of the Annunciation, I wish to quote from my message given March 20, 1999, at 6:45 p.m. (this message can be found on the Internet on March 21, 1999) during the scheduled prayers. I gave an important message to my messenger. I wish you to review and study thoroughly the message given.

I quote from the message March 20, 1999 at 6:45 p.m. (this message can be found on the Internet on March 21, 1999).

---

**Excerpt from March 20, 1999 at 6:45 p.m. Message**  
(found on the Internet on March 21, 1999)

**Mary: How do we reach you? You have turned off your ears and put in your ear plugs. WILL A BOMB of enormous proportions rock the plugs in your ears?**

*(End of Excerpt from March 20, 1999 at 6:45 p.m. Message.)*

---

**Mary:** I quote from the message of my Son, March 22, 1999 - the beginning message received at 2:00 p.m.

The building collapsed March 22, 1994, a short time after 1:00 p.m.

Excerpt from March 22, 1999 at 2:00 p.m. Message

Jesus speaks: Your earth will be shaken with bombs that will shake your senseless ways.

*(End of Excerpt from March 22, 1999 at 2:00 p.m. Message.)*

---

I wish you to observe:

→	→	→ 5 Years Later
<p><b><u>March 20, 1994</u></b></p> <p>Strong message about 5:45 p.m.</p>		<p><b><u>March 20, 1999 at 6:45 p.m.</u></b></p> <p><b>Mary:</b> WILL A BOMB of enormous proportions rock the plugs in your ears? (this can be found on the Internet on March 21, 1999)</p>
<p><b><u>March 22, 1994</u></b></p> <p>A little after 1:00 p.m. Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center collapsed</p>		<p><b><u>March 22, 1999 at 2:00 p.m.</u></b></p> <p><b>Jesus:</b> Your earth will be shaken with bombs that will shake your senseless ways.</p>

**Mary:** I am Mary, your Mother. I and my Son, Jesus, speak to you here.

We wish you to review the message I delivered March 20, 1999, at 6:45 p.m. (this can be found on the Internet on March 21, 1999) and the message He delivered March 22, 1999, at 2:00 p.m.

A review of the messages of the past month will show you, my children, of the seriousness of this matter.

I am Mary, your Mother. I love you.

---

### Revelation 12:1-2

Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman, robed with the sun, standing on the moon, and on her head a crown of twelve stars. She was pregnant, and in labour, crying aloud in the pangs of childbirth.



*I am Mary, your Mother. I do not appear as I once appeared to you. I am asking you today to circulate my message given on a tape on the Feast of Our Lady of Guadalupe, December 12th, 1996. Please circulate this tape now. Give it to as many people as you can. I am Mary, your Mother. Please circulate my Rosary Book. Mary appeared on the building December 17, 1996.*



**Mary:** I APPEAR, I APPEAR I APPEAR,  
AND I AM IGNORED.

### I AM THE QUEEN OF PEACE.

I am the Lady of Fatima, your weapons are as follows:

1. Pray the daily rosary
2. Consecrate your hearts to my Heart and the Heart of my Son.
3. Observe the First Saturday Devotion
4. Make reparation to Our Hearts.



From the message on the Assumption, August 15, 1998:

**God the Father:** "Please I implore you as your heavenly Father.

"Pray these prayers My Son has given to you to pray. Pray for the renewal of the Church and the world. Pray the rosary and please, please pray for holy priests to serve you acting in God's name offering a pure sacrifice.

"Once again, I beg you My children to begin prayer chapters and help to circulate the priestly newsletter to the priests.

“Please circulate the newsletters to the bishops that they will turn their hearts to the Heart of their Mother, that they will consecrate their hearts to Jesus and Mary. That they will pray the Prayer for Union with Jesus and the Prayer before the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass to make reparation to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary as Mary requested at Fatima.

“Please pray for your Church and your world and for the priests. Please obey your Mother.

“Please honor her and the Heart of My Son by reciting the Litanies in the *Shepherds of Christ Prayer Manual*.

“It pleases Me greatly when you are honoring your Mother though recitation of her Litany. Her children have dishonored her and blasphemed her name. In the Litany you honor her as Mother, Pure, Virgin and Queen and in other titles. Honoring your Mother honors Me.

“I give you My Son Jesus. I wish you to honor Him in His Sacred Heart by recitation of His Litany. (found in the *Shepherds of Christ Prayer Manual*)

“I am God, I love you My children, please obey Me and listen to Me, you have dishonored your Mother, you must obey and honor her, you must offer a pure and holy sacrifice to your God, come in the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, the pure and Holy Hearts. I give you the New Adam and the New Eve, your hearts will be transformed in Them. You come to the altar offering a most Holy Sacrifice. I am the Father, I wish to lead you home to the Sacred Heart of My Son Jesus, there you will know the treasures of the kingdom.

“What was hidden from the learned and the clever has been revealed to the merest children. I reveal to you the secrets into the Divine Mysteries in the Holy Hearts of Jesus and Mary through the inspiration of the Holy Spirit. This is the gift I give to you My Children on the Feast of the Assumption. I command you to no longer dishonor your Mother.

“But honor her, doing this you will learn the secrets of the Divine Life. I love you, I am your heavenly Father, the Almighty God, Who is, Who was and Who is forever.”

## The Coronation



### Excerpt from March 23, 1999

**Messenger:** The rosary is the children’s prayer.

First we begin with the Creed - this is truth! Second, we give Glory to Father, Son and Holy Spirit. We recognize the unchanging God in the Glory Be, when we answer. ‘As it was in the beginning, is now and will be forever, Amen.’ God does not change. He is. He is constant. God is the “I Am”.

Then we pray to the Father 5 times before each decade.

“THY KINGDOM COME, THY WILL BE DONE ON EARTH AS IT IS IN HEAVEN.”

We beg the Father, I do, I beg in my heart now every time I pray the Our Father. I want it so much.

Then we pray 50 times, in 5 decades meditating on Their holy lives, “Pray for us sinners”. We aren’t saying we are perfect, we recognize that we are sinners. We say it exactly 53 times in the whole rosary. We hail Mary as blessed among women. We say we are sinners. We recognize the truth.

At the end we often say, (not part of the rosary) “HAIL HOLY QUEEN” (we honor her in her Queenship). In the end she will be recognized as Queen of heaven and earth by all her children. Her Immaculate Heart will triumph. She will be the Queen of all hearts, Jesus the King of all hearts. When she is the Queen of all hearts, He will be the King of all hearts. She leads the children to Him.

“Hail Holy Queen, Mother of Mercy, our life, our sweetness and our hope. TO THEE DO WE CRY, POOR BANISHED CHILDREN OF EVE. To thee do we send up our sighs, mourning and weeping in this vale of tears. Turn then, O most gracious advocate, thine eyes of mercy toward us and after this our exile show unto us the blessed fruit of thy womb, Jesus; O clement, O loving, O sweet Virgin Mary.”

Let us pray:

“O God, Whose only begotten Son, by His life, death, and res-

urrection, has purchased for us the rewards of eternal life, grant, we beseech Thee, that in meditating upon these mysteries of the most holy rosary of the Blessed Virgin Mary, we may imitate what they contain, and obtain what they promise, through the same Christ our Lord, Amen.”

TRUTH - the rosary is a prayer of the children of God, filled with love for Jesus and Mary.

No matter how the world is, Mary our model shows us the way.

In the beginning of the rosary, many pray an Our Father for the Pope, the vicar Christ left as the Head of His Church. We also often pray three Hail Mary's for the greatest virtues, Faith, Hope and Love.

Mary is most perfected of all human persons in possessing these virtues.

We were instructed at Fatima to say the Fatima prayer between decades.

“Oh my Jesus, forgive us our sins, save us from the fire of Hell, lead all souls to Heaven, especially those who have most need of Thy mercy.”

The Fatima message tells us to give devotion to her Immaculate Heart.

From *The Spirituality of Fatima and Medjugorje*:

#### May 13, 1917

“Pray the rosary every day in order to obtain peace for the world, and the end of the war.” (p. 13)

#### June 13, 1917

“He (God) wants to use you to establish in the world the devotion to my Immaculate Heart.” (p. 13)

#### July 13, 1917

“Again the Mother of God told the children to sacrifice themselves for sinners and to say many times, especially when making a sacrifice, this prayer: “O my Jesus, I offer this for love of Thee, for the conversion of poor sinners, and in reparation for all the sins committed against the Immaculate Heart of Mary.”

During this same July apparition, Mary showed the three children a vision of Hell. She told them:

*You have seen Hell, where the souls of poor sinners go. To save*

*them, God wishes to establish, in the world, devotion to my Immaculate Heart. If people do what I tell you, many souls will be saved and there will be peace.”* (p. 14)

*“But in the end, my Immaculate Heart will triumph, the Holy Father will consecrate Russia to me, Russia will be converted, and a certain period of peace will be granted to the world.”* (p. 14-15)

**Messenger:** The five First Saturdays are for reparation.

On August 13, 1917, the Lady did not appear to the children for they had been jailed.

Our Lady appeared August 19, 1917. She told them she was greatly displeased by the action of the civil authorities.

October 13, 1917, there was a great miracle of the sun.

From *The Spirituality of Fatima and Medjugorje*:

*“I am the Lady of the Rosary. I have come to warn the faithful to amend their lives and to ask pardon for their sins. They must not offend Our Lord any more, for He is already too grievously offended by the sins of men. People must say the Rosary. Let them continue saying it every day.”* (p. 16)

*Besides the messages associated with the major Fatima apparitions, there were other revelations given by Our Lady. Before Jacinta died, she told of other messages given her (during her illness) by Mary:*

*“Tell everybody that God gives graces through the Immaculate Heart of Mary. Tell them to ask grace from her, and that the Heart of Jesus wishes to be venerated together with the Immaculate Heart of Mary. Ask them to plead for peace from the Immaculate Heart of Mary, for the Lord has confided the peace of the world to her.”* (p. 18)

**Messenger:** We see the Fatima mission centers around devotion to the Immaculate Heart and the Sacred Heart and I quote:

From *The Spirituality of Fatima and Medjugorje*, p. 18:

This last message offers us an excellent opportunity to summarize the Fatima message. It tells us “that the Heart of Jesus wishes to be venerated together with the Immaculate Heart of Mary.”

At the center of the veneration for which Our Lord calls is the act of consecration to His Sacred Heart and to Mary's Immaculate Heart.

**Messenger:** Mary Immaculate, help us.

From the litany we honor her as Mother, as Virgin, as Queen and all other titles.

We call her, “gate of heaven”, “Ark of the Covenant”, “health of the sick”, (we are spiritually sick).

NOVEMBER 21, 1998  
SORROWFUL MYSTERIES  
(EVE OF FEAST OF CHRIST THE KING)

Sing: *The King Of Glory*

Sing: *A Song from Jesus*

### Agony In The Garden

1. **Messenger:** Jesus came to this earth out of love.
2. Jesus remains with us in the tabernacle out of love for us.
3. Jesus knew all His beloved souls that would reject Him.
4. Jesus was in such anguish because of the lack of love from His beloved souls, He sweat Blood.
5. Jesus wants us to be one with Him in all our actions.
6. When we love each other, we are loving Jesus.
7. When we hate each other, we are failing in our love for Jesus.
8. Jesus is in our brothers.
9. God created us to know, love, and serve Him.
10. The First Commandment is, “I, the Lord, am your God. You shall not have other gods besides Me.”

### The Scouring At The Pillar

1. **Messenger:** Our Blessed Lord stood at the pillar and was scourged for our sins.
2. His Blood shed for us is a sign for us of His deep love for us.
3. He wants for us to come and be with Him in the tabernacle.
4. He is truly present, no less present than the day He walked the earth.
5. These rosary meditations are to help all, especially the youth, to love Jesus so much more.
6. Please give these rosary meditations to your friends and tell them how to pray the rosary.
7. Mary told us at Fatima that we must pray the rosary.
8. Picture Jesus at the pillar, His hands tied.
9. See the men raise their whips to beat His Body.

10. Hear the slap as it hits His tender skin.

### The Crowning With Thorns

1. **Messenger:** Every king of a kingdom has rules.
2. Jesus is our King, He is the Almighty God.
3. Jesus gives to us the Ten Commandments, they are God’s laws that we must obey.
4. We say in the Mass, “For the kingdom, the power and the glory are Yours, now and forever.”
5. Jesus is the King of all kings.
6. We are the children of God.
7. Jesus our King loves us so much, He came and allowed Himself to be crowned with a crown of thorns.
8. **Matthew 27:28-29**  
And they stripped him and put a scarlet cloak round him, and having twisted some thorns into a crown they put this on his head and placed a reed in his right hand. To make fun of him they knelt to him saying, ‘Hail, king of the Jews!’
9. **Matthew 27:30**  
And they spat on him and took the reed and struck him on the head with it.
10. **Matthew 27:31**  
And when they had finished making fun of him, they took off the cloak and dressed him in his own clothes and led him away to crucifixion.

### Carrying Of The Cross

1. **Messenger:** The men gave to Jesus a heavy cross.
2. **John 19:17**  
They then took charge of Jesus, and carrying his own cross he went out to the Place of the Skull or, as it is called in Hebrew, Golgotha,
3. Jesus fell under the weight of the cross three times.
4. Some women came weeping for Jesus and He told them to weep not for Him but for themselves and their children.
5. Mary is our Mother and we are her children.
6. Mary always leads us closer to her Son, Jesus.
7. Mary and Jesus looked into each other’s eyes on the way to Calvary.
8. Mary walked by her Son as He suffered.
9. Mary is walking with us each day in all our trials.
10. Mary loves us more than any earthly mother.



**Crucifixion**

1. **Messenger:** Jesus mounted the cross, He gave His life for those He loved.
2. **John 19:19**  
Pilate wrote out a notice and had it fixed to the cross; it ran: 'Jesus the Nazarene, King of the Jews'.
3. **John 19:26**  
Seeing his mother and the disciple whom he loved standing near her, Jesus said to his mother, 'Woman, this is your son.'
4. **John 19:27**  
Then to the disciple he said, 'This is your mother.' And from that hour the disciple took her into his home.
5. **John 19:29**  
A jar full of sour wine stood there; so, putting a sponge soaked in the wine on a hyssop stick, they held it up to his mouth.
6. **John 19:30**  
After Jesus had taken the wine he said, 'It is fulfilled'; and bowing his head he gave up his spirit.
7. **John 19:33-34**  
When they came to Jesus, they saw he was already dead, and so instead of breaking his legs one of the soldiers pierced his side with a lance; and immediately there came out blood and water.
8. **John 19:37**  
and again, in another place scripture says: They will look to the one whom they have pierced.
9. **I John 4:7-11 The source of love**  
My dear friends, let us love one another, since love is from God and everyone who loves is a child of God and knows God. Whoever fails to love does not know God, because God is love. This is the revelation of God's love for us, that God sent his only Son into the world that we might have life through him. Love consists in this: it is not we who loved God, but God loved us and sent his Son to expiate our sins. My dear friends, if God loved us so much, we too should love one another.
10. **I John 4:20-21**  
Anyone who says 'I love God' and hates his brother, is a liar, since whoever does not love the brother whom he can see cannot love God whom he has not seen. Indeed this is the commandment we have received from him, that whoever loves God, must also love his brother.

Sing: *Crown Him With Many Crowns*

Sing: *To Jesus Christ Our Sovereign King*

**Jesus:** On this Feast of Christ the King, I beg you to pray the Prayer for Union with Jesus all through the day.

NOVEMBER 26, 1998  
THE GLORIOUS MYSTERIES  
(THANKSGIVING DAY)

**Resurrection**

1. **Jesus:** Come out of your tombs, I tell you come out of your tombs.
2. You must let go of your sins. You must ask God for forgiveness for all the sins of your past life.
3. You must go to confession.
4. Look into your heart, see the sins that lurk deep within, pray to see your sins.
5. Ask for the light to see all that have offended you and for whom you still carry bitterness and lack of forgiveness in your hearts.
6. Make a list of all that you hold grudges against or have not forgiven and pray for God's grace to forgive them.
7. Do not blame others for your own bad moods. When you are tired and weary recognize how you feel. Do not ever blame others for your own bad moods.
8. Come out of your tombs. My children, you carry wounds in your hearts. Open the wounds as I did when I spread My arms on the cross. Beg for healing. Pray the Holy Spirit Novena.
9. Pray for generational healing in your families, ask God to heal all the wounds in your family.
10. Pray at Mass, including after Communion. Go to Mass with your family, pray for healing together. Pray together after Communion for healing of your family.

**Ascension**

1. **Jesus:** I ascended into heaven leaving behind the Apostles to do My work.
2. Look into your heart, you must get in touch with the true feelings in your heart.
3. Do not hide your wounds from the past. When you feel bad in your heart, write to Me and read My reply in the *Blue Book*. Spend time



listening in your heart to God's response. Pray to the Holy Spirit to enlighten you.

4. Spend quiet time every day. You must be alone with your God, Father, Son and Holy Spirit, allowing God to communicate to you in your heart.
5. You are My apostles today. In order to love as I wish you to love for Me, you must die to the selfish ways of your hearts.
6. Ask for complete cleansing in your hearts. Ask to die to your imperfections during the Mass.
7. Join as an intimate family with other members of Shepherds of Christ prayer groups as you consecrate your hearts together and unite in love in Our Hearts.
8. I will dwell in your heart and act out of you.
9. You must dwell in the pure and Immaculate Heart of My Mother.
10. Pray to be joyful in your hearts, pray to be free of walls of bitterness and hatred. Pray to be healed of the wounds in your heart.

### Descent of the Holy Spirit

1. **Jesus:** Pray for the coming of the Holy Spirit. Pray that He is alive in your hearts. Join in prayer groups, especially at 6:30 p.m., and pray for the Holy Spirit to abundantly descend on the souls of the earth.
2. Sing: *Come Holy Ghost*
3. (Acts 2:1-4) "When Pentecost day came round, they had all met together, when suddenly there came from heaven a sound as of a violent wind which filled the entire house in which they were sitting; and there appeared to them tongues as of fire; these separated and came to rest on the head of each of them. They were all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak different languages as the Spirit gave them power to express themselves."
4. Spend short moments during the day, 5 minutes, in perfect silence and peace and ask the Holy Spirit to enlighten you.
5. Pray the rosary, the Holy Spirit works immensely in the rosary to enlighten you.
6. The Holy Spirit will help you to know the Father's will for you.
7. The Holy Spirit will help to make you holy.
8. The Holy Spirit will help your heart to be filled with joy.
9. The Holy Spirit will help to transform you from fear to fearlessness.
10. The Holy Spirit will help your heart be filled with the fire of God's love.

### Assumption

1. **Jesus:** Mary was taken body and soul into heaven.
2. Today you can intercede immensely through the pure Heart of your heavenly Mother.
3. Come to the Mass, tell God you are sorry for your sins, and partake in the sacrifice dwelling in the pure and holy Hearts of Jesus and Mary.
4. I am delivering this rosary to you today to help you grow in holiness. I am Jesus Christ.
5. I wish you to say as St. Paul:

#### Galatians 2:20

I have been crucified with Christ and yet I am alive; yet it is no longer I, but Christ living in me. The life that I am now living, subject to the limitation of human nature, I am living in faith, faith in the Son of God who loved me and gave himself for me.

6. I wish Masses for healing in families.
7. I wish Masses for generational healing of families.
8. Mary is the Immaculate Virgin conceived without sin.
9. Simeon said:

#### Luke 2:35

and a sword will pierce your soul too--so that the secret thoughts of many may be laid bare.

10. You must open up your hearts and deal with the hidden wounds and feelings of your hearts. You must live in the truth, you must not hide the truth from yourselves. Pray for light to be truthful to yourselves.

### Coronation

1. Jesus: There are two pure and holy Hearts, the Hearts of Jesus and Mary.
2. I want your hearts to grow in greater perfection.
3. I want your hearts to be pure and filled with love.
4. The Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign and the Immaculate Heart of Mary will triumph.
5. The Lady appears in Florida, the Lady Clothed With the Sun.
6. It is in consecration to Our Hearts that your hearts will be made holy hearts.
7. I ask you to lay yourselves bare, do not lie to yourselves. Live in the truth, living by My word and following the 10 Commandments.
8. In this mystery of the rosary Mary is crowned Queen of Heaven and Earth.

9. Mary is not the Queen of the hearts of many of her children. She will be Queen of all hearts. I will be the King of all Hearts.

10. **Revelation 12:1-2**

Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman, robed with the sun, standing on the moon, and on her head a crown of twelve stars. She was pregnant, and in labour, crying aloud in the pangs of childbirth.

**Jesus:** It is through consecration that the children will be brought forth as Mary's children of light.

DECEMBER 19, 1998

THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES ACCORDING TO MARY

**Mary:** My dear children, please pray the rosary. Pray for grace to feel the emotion, the love of Our two Hearts.

**The Agony in the Garden**

**Prayer:** I ask for grace to experience emotion and to know the love of Their two Hearts.

1. **Mary:** My children, my Son sweat Blood for you in the garden.
2. My children, the Apostles slept, when He woke them they did not hear Him.
3. My children, can you not spend time with my Son today in this special time before Christmas?
4. My children, Christmas is His birthday.
5. My children, do you have a gift for your God and your King?
6. My children, He knelt there in the garden, knowing all the precious souls that would be lost forever and He sweat Blood.
7. My children, Jesus gave Himself for love of you, for love of your souls.
8. My children, do you love your own souls? You are here, on a journey, this place is not your end.
9. My children, My mothers and fathers, it is your responsibility to teach your children about God.
10. My children, He came to bring peace. My children, peace is found in giving your hearts in consecration to Our two Hearts. My children, recite often to one another "I give my heart to Jesus and Mary with you in love."

**Scourging at the Pillar**

1. **Mary:** My children, my Son was tied to the pillar.
2. My children, He was held bound.
3. My children, He is the Light of the World.
4. My children, He was beaten.
5. My children, they beat the Son of God.
6. My children, He could have stopped them.
7. My children, He endured it for you.
8. My children, He loves each precious soul, He allowed Himself to be beaten.
9. My children, His Blood ran to the floor, His Body was marred, His Heart torn with anguish for the souls that would reject Him, including ones that will be lost to the fires of hell today.
10. My children, will you not pray with me this special novena for your world, for peace, for the Church, will you not pray as I ask you?

**The Crowning with Thorns**

1. **Mary:** My children, I love you and my Son loves you so much.
2. My children, they mocked my Son, they spit on Him.
3. My children, they clothed Him in a dirty garment of purple.
4. My children, they watched Him with eyes of hatred and envy, they spit on Him and mocked Him.
5. My children, they tore my Heart, the men that abused Him. They abused the precious skin of my beloved Son. My Son, my Baby, my Child. They abused the Son of God. My children, they abuse Him today. He is with you in the Eucharist, you abuse the King, the Son of God.
6. My children, think of the Heart of perfect divine love.
7. My children, consumed with love for you, He withstood the torture.
8. My children, I am Mary your Mother. It is not too late. I plead with you, turn your hearts to God. My children, He loves you.
9. My children, I stood beneath the cross of my Son and I cried.
10. My children, I cried tears of sorrow and of joy for the ones that would be lost and the ones that would be saved. (Luke 2:34-35) "Simeon blessed them and said to Mary his mother, 'Look, he is destined for the fall and for the rise of many in Israel, destined to be a sign that is opposed--and a sword will pierce your soul too--so that the secret thoughts of many may be laid bare.' "

### The Carrying of the Cross

1. **Mary:** My children, He carried the heavy cross, laden with the sins of the world.
2. My children, my Son bore your sins on His back.
3. My children, I looked into His eyes and they spoke to me. They were eyes of love. He seemed to say "I would do anything for My precious souls."
4. My children, each of you is that special soul He carried His cross for.
5. My children, He knew you each by name.
6. My children, His thoughts were for you. His sacrifice was for you. My children, will you not take the Child Jesus into your heart this Christmas? I am your Mother, you must turn your lives to Him. There is not another way. No other way will lead you to joy, to happiness, to peace.
7. My children, I walked beside Him, He could barely manage the heavy cross. I ask you to see the cross in Florida and envision a man carrying this heavy cross on His back. The cross was so heavy, laden with the sins of the world.
8. My children, see my Son hanging on the cross in Florida. I appear to lead you to my beloved Son, that you will know His love.
9. My children, stand beneath the cross with me and shed tears of sorrow and joy. Come to my pure Heart. I will place you deeply in His Heart.
10. My children, He is Jesus, my children, the Light of the World.

### The Crucifixion

1. **Mary:** My children, God the Father gives you the Mass today as the Sacrifice of Calvary, sacramentally made present.
2. My children, come to my pure Heart and the Heart of my Son. Unite at every moment to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass around the world. Plead through my Immaculate Heart for grace and mercy for your world.
3. My children, I wish you to look at the pictures.



Cross in China, Indiana



Painting of Lucia's Vision

4. My children, Florida is my garden to help bring forth great fruit on the earth. Jesus my Son hangs there in the garden, the New Adam. I appear, the New Eve, the Lady Clothed with the Sun.
5. My children, I appear to lead you to the love of my Son.
6. My children, I wish you to listen to the Mary Message tape made on the Feast of Our Lady of Guadalupe, December 12, 1996.

**Mary:** I stood beneath the cross of my Son, and my Heart was in such pain for I saw Him before my eyes. I saw Him covered with blood. I saw Him die. My Heart, my children, my Heart to watch my Son, but my Heart, my Heart, how I suffered for my little children of the world that give in to this world and give up the love of my Son. O my little children of light, I give you this message. Carry this light into the darkness for your Mother Mary, for I stood beneath the cross and I cried. I cried for the little ones. I cried for the young ones, the ones that do not care and will lose their souls. How do I make you see for you will not listen to me? What can I do? I come. I appear. I beg. I plead. I give you these gifts from my Son, and you reject me. I do not deliver messages very often anymore for I have been ignored. The message is the same. You do not read the messages I have given to you. Please help me. Help the little children. I appear. I appear. I appear, and I am ignored. I stood beneath the cross, and I cried. I cried, and my Heart was in such anguish for my little children, for I am searching for them this day as I searched for the Child Jesus. Please, please help me. I cannot

hold back the hand of my Son any longer. I am Mary, your Mother. I ask you to help my children. You are my children of light.

Song: O Lady of Light, shining so bright, be with us this day, guiding our way, O Lady, O Lady of Light.

**Mary:** I appear to you as Our Mother of Sorrows.

My children, please read the message slowly beneath the crucifix.

7. My children, please feel my emotion in your hearts. Pray for grace to feel the emotion and love of Our two Hearts when you read the message.

8. My children, I wish you to read John 19:25-27. "Near the cross of Jesus stood his mother and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of Clopas, and Mary of Magdala. Seeing his mother and the disciple whom he loved standing near her, Jesus said to his mother, 'Woman, this is your son.' Then to the disciple he said, 'This is your mother.' And from that hour the disciple took her into his home."

9. My children, I wish you to pray for grace that the priestly newsletter, *Mother at Our Side*, issue 5, 1998, will reach the priests of this earth.

**Pray:** "Oh my God, please grant the grace that the priestly newsletter 5, will reach the priests of the earth and they will respond to it. I pray further that the tape or disk will be used by priests and people in private and public gatherings."

10. My children, pray likewise for newsletter, issue 4, 1998. My children, pray that the people of the earth and the churches pray the prayers my Son gives them and the rosary. (Shepherds of Christ Prayer Manual)

**Say:** I pray that priests and people use the newsletter 4, that they use the tape and disk and that grace is granted to draw them ever closer to the Heart of Jesus. Please, Lord, help us to spread this newsletter to the ends of the earth. My God, please help the people of the earth to pray the prayers of the Good Shepherd and the rosary.

FEBRUARY 7, 1999  
THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES

### Agony in the Garden

1. **Jesus:** I have revealed to you insights into My Heart, the sufferings I experienced for souls that just do not comprehend. They walk in

a dimmed light.

2. Purity is found in Our Hearts.
3. Men that hide their own displeasure and inflict it on others wound My Heart.
4. Authority is misused. People in authority are to be loving. Their having authority does not mean they can be rude and prideful, demanding their way. I am Jesus Christ, humble of Heart.
5. All problems can be taken to Me. I will help you.
6. I sweat Blood for the arrogance of men.
7. Many men seek power, position, and money.
8. I am humble and lowly in Heart, I am kind.
9. You complicate things with your brazen ways.
10. The Apostles slept, My beloved friends did not comfort Me.

### The Scourging at the Pillar

1. **Jesus:** Whip Me and feel good.
2. No man with a pure heart feels good when he intentionally hurts another person.
3. They tore My flesh, they made Me bleed.
4. They spit on Me, they abused My Body.
5. I cried out to them, but they did not hear the words I spoke.
6. Like a little lamb, I was led to the slaughter.
7. Can you begin a prayer chapter praying for priests?
8. Pray for those having authority.
9. Is it power, position? Is it God you serve or do you serve another master, one that really makes you a slave to it?
10. Freedom is found in the Hearts. I was tied to the pillar, but I was free in My Heart.

### The Crowning of Thorns

1. **Jesus:** I am King. I expect to be honored, loved, worshipped and served.
2. I am the King of heaven and earth. I was handled by those men who abused Me and laughed at Me.
3. Do you laugh and ridicule others? Do you look at them and tell yourselves you are better than they?
4. I loved those who persecuted Me.
5. They put Me to death and I loved them, always wishing their good.
6. What is a mother and father to do in this evil age? You wish a sign. When people are given great lights and gifts, they question.

7. Do you listen and become wise? Do you plug your ears and not listen?
8. What will become of Mary's children, the ones who do not change in their ways?
9. Mary appears in Florida to lead her children into this age of the two Hearts.
10. My children, no matter what befalls you, know I will never abandon you. I am your Protector. I watch you day and night. You must surrender yourself totally into My hands.

### Carrying of the Cross

1. **Messenger:** Jesus showed us how He carried His cross. He took all the harsh treatment. He did not give in.
2. Jesus was beaten at the pillar. He was bound, but He, being God, could have released these bonds. But He willingly suffered. He always complied to the Father's will.
3. **Mary:** Look into the eyes of my Son, Jesus, and see the love. He will never abandon you.
4. **Messenger:** We are like little children. We feel we are not getting our needs met and we selfishly cry out many times in great pain.
5. We must cherish the gifts we have and realize that many graces are released when we suffer as God wishes.
6. Many times it is the will of the Father that we endure suffering.
7. When it is the Father's will that we suffer, enduring it leads to greater life in Him.
8. The devil tries to tempt us to sin. Many times we must endure great trials to remain holy.
9. Satan is real. God is real, we must give our hearts to Jesus and Mary and pray to live in the Father's will.
10. In dwelling in Their Hearts, we will know more and more what the Father's will is for us.

The Holy Spirit works especially in the Heart of Mary to give us great insights into God's will for us.

### Crucifixion

1. **Messenger:** Jesus hung for three agonizing hours on the cross.
2. We are very impatient many times, wanting our way. If we identify with Him on the cross, we will learn more about the gift of patience.
3. Bloody, beaten, wounded all over His precious Body, Jesus, the all-powerful and Almighty God, mounted the cross willingly and gave

Himself as a Sacrifice.

4. We become very selfish and we do not treasure all the gifts we have. Many times we take our water and food and cars and houses for granted.
5. Do we take the great gifts God gives to us for granted?
6. **Mary:** My children, see your beloved Jesus before your eyes, hanging on the cross. Stand beneath a crucifix for three hours and let your arms be extended. You will know a small amount of His suffering.
7. **Messenger:** To His bitter death, Jesus Christ, the Son of God, hung for three agonizing hours. It was the Father's will.
8. Today we suffer in our lives in a great battle against the evil one who wants souls for hell.
9. Our pillar of light is Jesus on a cross against a darkened sky.
10. The glory of the Easter morning shows the victory of One Who was slain.

**Jesus:** Accept the crosses you are asked to endure. The victory is won in endurance, living according to the Father's will. I give you Myself, the Resurrected Jesus, in the Eucharist. I am the Bread of Life. Feed the hungry, tell them of Me, truly present in the Eucharist. You are My apostles of the Sacred Heart.

APRIL 17, 1999

### LITTLE PEOPLES ROSARY - THE GLORIOUS MYSTERIES

#### The Resurrection

1. **Messenger:** Be at the tomb with Jesus.
2. See the bright light at the tomb on Easter Morn.
3. Look at the big rock they rolled up to the tomb.
4. Hear Jesus say to us: **John 11:25**  
 Jesus said:  
 I am the resurrection.  
 Anyone who believes in me,  
 even though that person dies, will live,
5. **John 6:32**  
 Jesus answered them:  
 In all truth, I tell you,  
 it was not Moses  
 who gave you the bread from heaven,

it is my Father  
 who gives you the bread from heaven,  
 the true bread;

6. **Messenger:** Jesus is life.
7. There is not real life without Jesus.
8. Jesus comes that we will have life to the full.

9. **John 1:14**

The Word became flesh,  
 he lived among us,  
 and we saw the glory,  
 the glory that he has from the Father  
 as only Son of the Father,  
 full of grace and truth.

10. **1 John 1:2**

That life was made visible;  
 we saw it and are giving our testimony,  
 declaring to you the eternal life,  
 which was present to the Father  
 and has been revealed to us.

**The Ascension**

1. **Messenger:** Be there with the Apostles.
2. Stand beside Jesus.
3. Watch Jesus go up into the sky.
4. Are you afraid?
5. Are you happy?
6. Jesus is with you, do not be afraid.
7. This really happened, that Jesus ascended into heaven.
8. Jesus remains with us today in the Eucharist.
9. Jesus likes little ones to come and visit Him before the tabernacle.
10. Jesus loves little ones so much.

**The Descent of the Holy Spirit**

1. **Messenger:** Send forth Your Spirit and all will be reborn.
2. You will renew the face of the earth.
3. The Holy Spirit wants us to love Mary.
4. Mary is the gate of heaven.
5. Mary has the deepest union of any human person with God.
6. The Holy Spirit helps us to act so that we please God.
7. The Holy Spirit gives us gifts.

8. We should pray for His gifts and for their growth in us.
9. His special gifts are Wisdom, Understanding, Counsel, Fortitude, Knowledge, Piety, Fear of the Lord.
10. Dear Holy Spirit, please help us to use Your gifts.

**The Assumption**

1. **Messenger:** Mary must be honored in her Immaculate Conception.
2. Mary must be honored in her Virginity.
3. Mary must be honored as Mother of God.
4. Mary must be honored as Queen.
5. Mary's Immaculate Heart will triumph.
6. The Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign.
7. Mary is full of grace.
8. Mary shows sinners the way.
9. Mary never forgets her children.
10. Mary walks by our side today as she did with Jesus on the way to Calvary.

**The Coronation**

1. **Messenger:** Mary is Queen of Heaven and Earth.
2. Mary is Queen of her children.
3. Mary is gate of heaven.
4. Mary is Mother of God.
5. Mary is our Mother.
6. Mary is Queen of Peace.
7. Mary asks us to love each other.
8. Mary asked us at Fatima to pray the rosary.
9. We should give our hearts to her pure Heart.
10. We should give ourselves to her Immaculate Heart and the Heart of her Son.

MAY 18, 1999

JOYFUL, SORROWFUL, GLORIOUS MYSTERIES - A STORY

**The Annunciation**

1. **Mary:** Joy my children, a Savior is born.
2. Your Redeemer has come to the world.
3. The Light of the World comes.
4. The Light shines in the darkness.

5. The message of an angel brings the joy that all have waited for.
6. Hail Mary ...
7. You have false joy in your world.
8. Joy is in Him.
9. The message of an angel tells men of the true joy.
10. Man can live in Him and He will live in them. They must give their hearts to Him.

### The Visitation

1. **Mary:** I have visited my children.
2. A century of visits from Fatima to Clearwater, Florida.
3. I appear on the building in Florida.
4. I am the Lady Clothed with the Sun.
5. I bring you joy, that you can come to my spiritual womb and the Holy Spirit will bring you forth in a greater likeness to God.
6. My Son brings with Him the gift of Baptism.
7. In Him you are restored to new life.
8. My mission is one of making you aware of the REAL JOY, and the REAL SORROW and what real glory is. Glory is in Him, in man coming forth from the tomb of captivity. You are allowing yourselves to be held captive by the snare of the devil. You are the children of Eve.
9. I am Mary Immaculate, conceived without sin. I lead you to the fiery furnace of His Heart and love in Him.
10. I am Mary your Mother.

### The Birth of Our Lord

1. **Mary:** Your Redeemer lives.
2. Jesus is your Savior.
3. Sing shouts of joy, let your hearts burst with joy at the great gift God has given to men.
4. Joy is NOT FOUND in the ugly things men have formed on this earth to eat my children's hearts.
5. Joy is not found in sin.
6. Oh, people of the earth, He is the King. Jesus is the King of the Earth.
7. Oh, my children, in praying the rosary and using my meditations, Our meditations from Our Hearts, your hearts will burn with love of God.
8. Oh, my children, THIS IS JOY.
9. Oh, my children, let your hearts sing of the glory of God.
10. Jesus was wrapped in swaddling clothes and was laid in the manger.  
**Mary:** My children, there was not room for my Son in the inn and

there is not room for my Son in your hearts. My children, open your hearts to Jesus.

### The Presentation

1. **Messenger:** Quote from Luke 2:33-35:  
**Luke 2:33-35** - The prophesy of Simeon  
As the child's father and mother were wondering at the things that were being said about him, Simeon blessed them and said to Mary his mother, 'Look, he is destined for the fall and for the rise of many in Israel, destined to be a sign that is opposed--and a sword will pierce your soul too--so that the secret thoughts of many may be laid bare.'
2. **Mary:** You are waiting, you are searching, you are barren, my earth, for you have put your hope in that which will not bring you joy.
3. Many have banked on a sinking ship.
4. Sin has run rampant.
5. I cry out to my children. You do not hear me.
6. Joy is in Him.
7. You have missed the boat.
8. The King of Glory waits for you, oh senseless men.
9. Jesus is truly present in the Eucharist.
10. Jesus is the BREAD of LIFE.

### The Finding in the Temple

1. **Mary:** God has visited His people.
2. When will you find what you are looking for?
3. God is with you.
4. 2,000 years later, how is the real joy in your hearts?
5. My Son loved you to His death on the cross.
6. You smite Him, you ignore Him.
7. When will you find Him?
8. Your journey must be rooted in God's will.
9. A plan, that of the Father.
10. A fallen race.

**Mary:** The joy: God the Father sends a Redeemer. 2,000 years later, you are so lacking in spiritual vision, my children.

### The Agony in the Garden

1. **Mary:** Jesus sweat Blood. You do not understand as God wishes. You are so blind.

2. You worship a molten calf. See Jesus' Blood fall to the ground.
3. Joy is in Him.
4. Pain and suffering for my Son, Jesus, at seeing your vile sins.
5. Even after His Resurrection, you do not comprehend as the Father wishes.
6. Pray for the coming of the Holy Spirit.
7. Pray the novena.
8. Look at my Son in anguishing pain in the garden.
9. His Heart is ripped with suffering.
10. Jesus suffered for the vilest sins for you.

### **The Scourging at the Pillar**

1. **Mary:** Jesus paid the price for your sins.
2. Jesus was whipped and He loved.
3. Jesus did the will of the Father in love.
4. You are suffering tremendous pain for the sins of the world.
5. Please, my children, suffer joyfully.
6. Jesus is King.
7. Jesus is God.
8. Jesus is Redeemer.
9. Jesus is bound to a pillar and beaten.
10. Jesus is victorious.

### **The Crowning with Thorns**

1. **Mary:** Your Redeemer lives.
2. Shout it from the highest heavens.
3. Shout it from the bowels of the earth.
4. Shout it, your Redeemer lives.
5. Maybe some will hear you, they have plugged their ears.
6. Oh, children walking in darkness, Jesus loves you so.
7. My children, embrace your King.
8. My children, see Him whipped and sitting on a throne with the crown of thorns.
9. My children, Jesus holds a reed in His hand.
10. My children, awaken, joy is in Him.

### **The Carrying of the Cross**

1. **Mary:** Heavy, heavy was Jesus' cross. All that rejection, all the utter despicable deeds of hatred.
2. Oh children, my Son did it for love of you.

3. Oh my children of Zion, hail your King.
4. Embrace Jesus.
5. Follow Jesus' way.
6. My children, I love you so.
7. My children, look into His bloody eyes with me.
8. My children, wake up.
9. My children, pray the rosary.
10. My children, meditate on Him, my Son Jesus.

### **The Crucifixion**

1. **Mary:** The suffering will become so intense that you will be able to endure it only with great difficulty.
2. You must pray the rosary and know God.
3. You must listen to me.
4. When you are suffering do you "pop" a pill?
5. Jesus will strip you bare of all your props and you will have to endure the suffering.
6. He endured it to the bitter end.
7. The rosary will help you endure it.
8. In the rosary you meditate on His life.
9. In the rosary you can find comfort and peace.
10. You must discipline yourselves and do as my Son Jesus and I have told you.

**Mary:** See Jesus hanging on the cross, see Jesus carrying His cross. You are going to pay for your sins and for ignoring us. What will you do to endure it?

You will cry to the mountains to fall on you.

There is no way out.

It is God's plan. Heaven and hell are realities. You have no where to escape. Listen to me.

Study His word and obey the Commandments.

### **The Resurrection**

1. **Mary:** Christ is Victor.
2. Christ is King.
3. Glory, Glory, Glory Lord.
4. My children, Your Redeemer lives.
5. Life is in Him.
6. The victory has been won.
7. Please, my children, you must open your eyes.



8. We give you Rosaries From the Hearts of Jesus and Mary that you will know more about life in Him.
9. He is the King.
10. You are the children of the Father.

**Jesus:** Come out of your tombs.

If you knew My life alive in you, you would sing, sing and shout in joy and do all you could to spread the message.

### The Ascension

1. **Jesus:** Pray that you will be open. You are closed to the gifts I give you.
2. They hung Me on a cross when I came to the earth.
3. I am the Savior, I am your Redeemer.
4. I give you Myself in the Eucharist.
5. The greatest act of love is Myself given to you.
6. Please, My children, unite in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.
7. My children, I cry to you to listen.
8. You must endure, know My holy ones you are suffering, endure it. Great grace is being released.
9. You complain and scoff and want everything nice. Just accept your crosses in holy love in obedience to your Father.
10. My children, I ascended into heaven. I left you below. I remain with you in the Eucharist. You must be one in Me, pleading for the earth, united to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass at every moment.

**Jesus:** Oh, My children, pray as never before and endure the suffering I send you in holy love. My children, I love you.

### The Descent of the Holy Spirit

1. **Jesus:** Take this novena with great seriousness.
2. I give you My Holy Spirit Novena.
3. Pray it every day.
4. Please My children, I beg you.
5. The Father will hear your prayers.
6. The Father loves you so.
7. This is real. I am your God. You are God's creatures.
8. Song: *Come Holy Ghost*.
9. **Jesus:** Mary Immaculate wants to help you.
10. Sing, My shepherds, sing. Singing brings you joy and keeps you in your heart.

### The Assumption

1. Jesus speaks: I am your Spouse.
2. Mary is the perfect spouse of the Lamb.
3. You must be one in Me.
4. You are united to Me in the Mystical Body.
5. Pray with one another at every second, united to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.
6. Your prayers united to Our two Hearts are most pure.
7. My Heart will reign.
8. My Mother's Heart will triumph.
9. Sing, sing, sing, honor your Mother, obey and love her.
10. Mary walks by your side.

### The Coronation

1. **Jesus:** I am King.
  2. Mary is Queen.
  3. You have meditated on the mysteries of the rosary.
  4. You must obey the Lady of Fatima.
  5. Mary is the Queen of Peace.
  6. I am in the Eucharist, truly present and with you.
  7. I am the King of Glory. Sing this song.
  8. Hail Mary as your Queen. Sing Hail Holy Queen...
  9. Joy is found in Me, living and dwelling in My Heart.
  10. This is the age of the two Hearts. Consecrate your hearts to us. I AM Redeemer. Many are held in captivity by Satan's snare.
- Messenger:** Song: *The King of Glory*. (sing), Song: *A Song from Jesus* (sing), Song: *Glory, Glory, Glory Lord* (sing), Amen.

JUNE 4, 1999

JOYFUL, SORROWFUL, GLORIOUS MYSTERIES

**Messenger:** Sing between decades:

Joyful and Sorrowful - refrain *Song From Jesus*.

Glorious - *Glory, Glory, Glory Lord* you have risen from the tomb.

Begin rosary with "Come Holy Spirit" and entire *Rosary Song*.

Unite in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass being offered at this time.

### The Annunciation

1. **Messenger:** God loved the world He sent a Redeemer.

**John 3:16**

For this is how God loved the world:  
 he gave his only Son,  
 so that everyone who believes in him  
 may not perish  
 but may have eternal life.

2. **Jesus:** I came to redeem the world from their captivity.
3. I am Jesus the Savior of the world.
4. **Messenger:** Sing song: *Song from Jesus.*
5. Within the womb of the Woman, a Child is conceived, the Savior of the World.
6. **Jesus:** I am Jesus, I am Love.
7. I come to you today.
8. I love you so much.
9. **Messenger:** The message is delivered to the world in suffering and in pain.
10. Moses helped to lead his people out of captivity.

**The Visitation**

1. **Messenger:** The child in Elizabeth's womb leaps for joy.
2. Jesus is amongst us.
3. Jesus is the King of the Jews.
4. Jesus is the Son of God.
5. Jesus is Almighty.
6. God is sinless.
7. Mary is sinless.
8. Jesus is the New Adam.
9. Mary is the New Eve.
10. Mary recites the Magnificat:

**Luke 1:46-55****The Magnificat**

And Mary said:  
 My soul proclaims  
     the greatness of the Lord  
 and my spirit *rejoices*  
     *in God my Saviour;*  
 because *he has looked upon*  
     *the humiliation of his servant.*  
 Yes, from now onwards  
 all generations will call me blessed,

for the Almighty  
 has done great things for me.  
*Holy is his name,*  
 and *his faithful love extends age after age*  
     *to those who fear him.*  
 He has used the power of his arm,  
 he has routed the arrogant of heart.  
*He has pulled down princes*  
     from their thrones  
     *and raised high the lowly.*  
*He has filled the starving with good things,*  
     sent the rich away empty.  
*He has come to the help*  
     *of Israel his servant,*  
     *mindful of his faithful love*  
 --according to the promise  
     he made to our ancestors--  
 of his mercy to Abraham  
 and to his descendants for ever.

**The Birth of Jesus**

1. **Messenger:** Jesus comes a Baby.
2. Babies are helpless.
3. Jesus is God.
4. Jesus is humble.
5. **Jesus:** I came to love you.
6. I came to show you My way.
7. I came that you would believe in Me.
8. I came with this tender love into the world.
9. I came that you would know the truth.
10. **Luke 2:13-14**

And all at once with the angel there was a great throng of the  
 hosts of heaven, praising God with the words:  
 Glory to God in the highest heaven,  
 and on earth peace for those he favours.

**The Presentation****1. Luke 2:34-35**

Simeon blessed them and said to Mary his mother, 'Look, he is  
 destined for the fall and for the rise of many in Israel, destined

to be a sign that is opposed--and a sword will pierce your soul too--so that the secret thoughts of many may be laid bare.'

2. **Messenger:** Mary's Heart is pierced with a sword.
3. Mary appears the Queen of Peace.
4. Mary loves her children.
5. Mary: Jesus loves you so much, my children.
6. I love you so much, my little children.
7. Please be humble.
8. Please follow Him.
9. Follow His word.
10. Follow His Commandments.

### The Finding in the Temple

1. **Mary:** The Light will shine in the churches.
2. You must obey the Father.
3. January 5, 1999, below the image at Florida at 6:30 p.m. prayer service:  
**God the Father:** "It is because of your fervor to pray here that you have held back the hand of My Son from punishing the earth with just punishment for the crimes committed against God."
4. **Jesus:** I am the Light of the World.
5. I was a Child.
6. I came to a big world.
7. I am the I Am.
8. The Ten Commandments:
  1. I, the Lord, am your God. You shall not have other gods besides me.
  2. You shall not take the name of the Lord, your God, in vain.
  3. Remember to keep holy the sabbath day.
  4. Honor your father and your mother.
  5. You shall not kill.
  6. You shall not commit adultery.
  7. You shall not steal.
  8. You shall not bear false witness against your neighbor.
  9. You shall not covet your neighbor's wife.
  10. You shall not covet anything that belongs to your neighbor.
9. **God the Father:** You must live by My rules to have peace and joy.
10. I am the Almighty God.

### The Agony in the Garden

1. **Jesus:** I sweat My Blood for the salvation of your sins.

2. I am the promised Redeemer.
3. You sweat in labor and pain.
4. I came to the garden, the New Adam.
5. You could not wait with Me, one hour.
6. The suffering to know how My beloved souls would reject Me caused Me to sweat Blood.
7. You do not even know the glories to come.
8. Reach out and take My hand, I am the Redeemer, I am the Savior.
9. Come to My Sacred Heart.
10. I sweat Blood because of My love for you.

### The Scourging at the Pillar

1. **Jesus:** I suffered for you.
2. I gave My Flesh.
3. I gave My Blood.
4. I gave My Body.
5. I gave My Life.
6. I gave My Heart pierced with a lance.
7. I gave My all.
8. I held nothing back.
9. Today I give Myself to you completely in the Eucharist.
10. I hold nothing back, I give Myself.

### The Crowning of Thorns

1. **Jesus:** In those days the men crowned Me with thorns.
2. Today My people pierce My Heart.
3. I am the Redeemer.
4. This is a gift God gives them, the ability to be saved.
5. I am King of all.
6. I am Prophet, the Teacher.
7. I am the Victim led to the slaughter.
8. I am the Lamb that was slain.
9. I am the Savior of the World.
10. *Song from Jesus*

### The Carrying of the Cross

1. **Jesus:** I am God.
2. I carried the sins of the world.
3. I suffered for you.
4. Will you be My light to the darkened world?

5. On this day of June, I give you this gift.
6. I speak to you.
7. Your prayers are affecting millions of souls.
8. I carried My cross, I sweated Blood.
9. Identify with Me in carrying your cross.
10. Accept it and offer it up that the world will hear the message I deliver here today.

### The Crucifixion

1. **Jesus:** Whenever you pray this rosary you give Me great honor.
2. Honor Me as the King crucified for love of you.
3. Honor Me as the Lamb slain.
4. Honor Me as the New Adam, Chief Priest and Victim of every Mass.
5. Honor My Mother as Mother of the Church.
6. See Mary stand beneath My cross and cry.
7. Meditate on this scene, My crucifixion, Mary under the cross.
8. Mount the altar of sacrifice, the Mass, with the desire to unite to help save souls.
9. This pleases Me.
10. Come to the Mass, be one with Me, pray for the intentions of My Sacred Heart.

### The Resurrection

1. **Mary:** Jesus rises victorious.
2. You are His subjects.
3. Jesus is your King.
4. You are the children of God.
5. God shares His life with you.
6. The victory is won.
7. You will wear the white robes.
8. Come out of your captivity.
9. Consecrate your hearts to Our Hearts, the truth will be in you more and more.
10. Do not give up in your troubled world, become fixed to Jesus and His Sacred Heart, come out of captivity. Consecrate your hearts to Our Hearts, the truth will be in you more and more.

### The Ascension

1. **Jesus:** I am God, I ascended into heaven.
2. You are My beloved ones.
3. The Father loves you so.

4. The Father sends the Holy Spirit to you.
5. You are the children of the earth.
6. I am your God.
7. You are My people.
8. I will reign in the hearts of all men.
9. Message to the earth:

---

### *A message for the Earth from Jesus* January 22, 1998

**I am the Good Shepherd, these are My prayers, the prayers I give to help renew the Church and the world, all prayer chapters are asked to include these prayers (found in the Shepherds of Christ Prayer Manual).** As My Apostles and Shepherds I ask you to encourage all existing Chapters to try to encourage all existing prayer groups to pray the Shepherds of Christ prayers. Encourage all Churches to pray these



prayers. It is most urgent that the people of this earth concur with the Father's wishes to begin Prayer Chapters. This is an urgent request from the Good Shepherd. The flock will become one when they have given their hearts to Jesus and Mary. Encourage all priests to pray the Shepherds of Christ prayers. Your world will be lighted with great light as the people of this earth pray these prayers.

**My promise is this to you My beloved earth: When you give your heart to Me and spread the devotion to My Sacred Heart, I will write your name in My Heart. I promise to give the greatest graces when you pray these prayers** for renewal of the Church and the world and take all who pray them deeply into My Heart. The prayers I give will bring about the reign of My Sacred Heart and the triumph of Mary's Immaculate Heart. I am Jesus Christ, this is My message of January 22, 1998, Please circulate this message to your world. I am the Good Shepherd, I know Mine and Mine know Me and they follow Me. Grace My Shepherds, I will give you

the greatest graces for spreading these words to this earth and to your Church. I love you, I am Jesus Christ, the Son of Man, **it is the Plan of the Father that Prayer Chapters are begun immediately and the Priestly Newsletter is given to all priests.** The Voice of the Good Shepherd speaks through it.

10. **Jesus:** I am King, victorious.

### The Descent of the Holy Spirit

1. **Jesus:** I am your God.
2. Acts - descent of Holy Spirit:

#### Acts 2:1-4

#### Pentecost

When Pentecost day came round, they had all met together, when suddenly there came from heaven a sound as of a violent wind which filled the entire house in which they were sitting; and there appeared to them tongues as of fire; these separated and came to rest on the head of each of them. They were all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak different languages as the Spirit gave them power to express themselves.

3. **Jesus:** This is a rosary to celebrate victory.
4. Pray My Holy Spirit Novena.
5. Pray My Shepherds of Christ Prayers (Shepherds of Christ Prayer Manual).
6. Pray the rosary using the meditations from Our Hearts.
7. Sing: *Come Holy Ghost.*
8. Sing: *Immaculate Mary*
9. Sing: *Hail Holy Queen*
10. Sing: *Holy God, We Praise Thy Name.*

### The Assumption

1. **Jesus:** Mary was assumed into heaven.
2. A Savior has been given to you, you are the children of God.
3. Mary is the Queen of Peace.
4. Mary appears on the building here.
5. Mary is the Mother of all.
6. Mary mothers her children.
7. Mary mothers her Church.
8. Mary is all pure.
9. Mary calls to the world from her image site in Florida.

10. This is a rosary factory to send rosaries to the world. Will you help get Mary's rosary to the world?

### Mary is Crowned Queen of Heaven and Earth

1. **Jesus:** Mary is Queen.
  2. Mary is Queen of Peace.
  3. Mary is Lady of Light.
  4. Mary carried the Light.
  5. Mary is Our Lady of Guadalupe.
  6. Mary is Mother of the Miraculous Medal.
  7. Mary is Mother, Mother of Mt. Carmel.
  8. Mary is Queen of Peace, Our Lady of Fatima, Our Lady of Guadalupe, Our Lady of Good Remedy, Our Lady of Fatima in the Americas, Our Lady of Lourdes, Our Lady of La Salette, Our Lady of Conyers, Our Lady of Medjugorje, Our Lady of the children of the world.
  9. Mary is Mother.
  10. Mary is Mother of God and Mother of her children.
- Messenger:** Sing: *Hail Holy Queen Enthroned Above.*  
Sing: *Our Lady of Clearwater* song.

JULY 11, 1999

### THE SORROWFUL AND GLORIOUS MYSTERIES

### The Agony in the Garden

Sing in between verses:

*I Am Your Sacred Heart* (refrain)

*Song From Jesus* (refrain)

1. **Messenger:** He was alone in the garden and those He loved had abandoned Him. They slept at that hour.
2. He knew all that was to happen in the greatest detail.
3. The utter pain within His Heart to want connection with His beloved ones and they were sleeping.
4. When I know Jesus and Mary are telling me things and I try to tell others, many ignore me and do not understand the intensity and importance of the message.
5. Then the consequence of the message follows while all fiddled on their flute and danced a dance of death.

6. They piped up a tune, they fiddled on the flute and the walls fell down round them.
7. There will be singing and dancing until that last hour. You know not when the Divine Reaper will come.
8. Jesus: Oh the agony of it all. I spoke and they did not comprehend, nor did they even hear My voice.
9. Hell is total isolation, no community and the souls scream a bitter scream of blood-curdling pain.
10. Hail Mary...

### **The Scourging at the Pillar**

1. **Jesus:** Picture a tree on the edge of a waterway. See the rains beating down and the water being carried forcefully down stream. And they stood by the tree and they were washed by the pulling current of the tormenting rains.
2. The battles of the evil one can be compared to the current of a rain of torrential nature that pulls so hard on the body that it is almost washed hard down stream.
3. And you hold on so tight to that tree of life and the rains wash and wash you. They press on your body and the current comes with its force to wash you away.
4. And there is no letting up, it seems. As the rains beat down to hurt the body with their force, the current pulls and the waves of water carry all the debris down stream.
5. And when it seemed the night was almost over after a day of battle in which you withstood the trickery, the last curtain was raised.
6. And the evil one moved in for the kill. The soldiers were worn down, their spirits low, their hearts sinking low in their chests. The vision of Christ at the pillar went through their feeble minds and hark the trickery of the evil one throws one last curve as he moves in for the kill.
7. The stage was set. The anger of the other had laid the trap. The tactics of the evil one would lay a successful path to trick the already weary-laden soul in that last attempt to wipe out the good works and attempts of endurance.
8. And it happened. A trap is set by the devil, the ancient serpent. The devil has no mercy. His game is to stop the faithful servants DEAD ON THEIR PATH.
9. Did you help lay a trap despite the warning? Did you lend the discouraging words?

10. And the darkness never parted, for the night drew nigh carrying a message of anguish from the half-beaten soul.

### **The Crowning of Thorns**

1. **Jesus:** And now Satan had tripped the one walking sure-footed on the path. The person struggled to get up.
2. It was the path of treachery.
3. What spiraled was his evil snare, his confusing ways, of words not spoken, but assumed by the trickery of the night.
4. There are hearts of love and tricks of one who aims to steal them all for hell.
5. She was given a glimpse into that hollow hole: a night of hell, despair, isolation, hatred.
6. **Messenger:** A crown of thorns, a heart dedicated to the service of the Lord, a love so great for Him, a thirsting for the Son of God in the Eucharist, the reception of Him in Holy Communion, the wanting of only God, a river full of life.
7. The night was hell-like, the devil had pressed so hard, the current seemed to wash me away.
8. I felt the weight of the cross, the thorns that pierced the head, the burning of the wounds on the body where the flesh was torn.
9. I felt the cry come from within me of total isolation and pain.
10. And in that reception of the Eucharist and participation in the Mass, there was agony and pain.

### **The Carrying of the Cross**

1. **Messenger:** The Mass is to unite all the hearts in oneness. At Mass I had this following experience due to the lack of oneness between the peoples of the earth and with God. It was an experience of the souls in hell that would never know any love, only total isolation, hatred, and misery. The reality of hell was so real. Where once I experienced the ecstasy of oneness with God and all others in acceptance and love, existing in Him, now I experienced separation, hatred and the blackness of a cold night that seemed would last forever.
2. The weight of the cross, the experience of the weight of the sins of the world was so real to me.
3. In the Mass I felt I knew the depth and vileness of each sin. I knew more about Christ carrying those ugly, vile, sins with Him to the cross.

4. The desire to wipe out the evil swelled in my heart. I knew the evil of sins. I knew the evil in a deep degree.
5. I felt an agony in knowing the vileness of evil and the depth of evil in sinful acts. I had deep insight into the glories of the Almighty God and I experienced the joy of knowing what it was to be existent in Him and His loving embrace.
6. The Lady warned and they did not hear the warnings.  
It is a battle against Satan, the evil one.  
You must give your heart to God.
7. Holy Thursday is the Mass of the Last Supper.  
**Jesus:** I have allowed you to suffer on Thursday for those who have betrayed Me.
8. **Messenger:** You must choose God.  
It is a battle, do you choose God or the evil one? Give your heart to Jesus and Mary, the New Adam and the New Eve.
9. **Jesus:** I mounted the cross.  
I am the New Adam, My Mother stood below. She is the New Eve.
10. Those who give their hearts to Us will be the victors.

### The Crucifixion

1. **Messenger:** The cross stands as the tree of life against a darkened sky and a darkened world.
2. The sun glistens in the sky.
3. **Jesus:** I am the Light of the World.  
The Light to the darkened night.  
I am God, the SAVIOR of the world.
4. Choose life.
5. Do you choose God and God's side or the evil one, the ancient serpent, who aims to trick you with his vileness to steal your heart and soul forever and take you to the pits of hell?
6. Song: *Song From Jesus*
7. Song: *I Am Your Sacred Heart* (refrain)
8. Hail Mary...
9. Hail Mary...
10. Hail Mary...  
Song: *Glory, Glory, Glory Lord* in between decades.

### The Resurrection

1. **Messenger:** I could hardly walk after the Mass, for He filled me with His Presence.

2. Yesterday the agony of the realization of division and lack of oneness in the world filled me with such suffering and I knew something of hell and its lack of love. I knew something of the pain of division from God for all eternity.
3. Today I was filled with such oneness for God and His creatures as He embraced me and overwhelmed me with His loving Presence as I existed in a heightened level in Him.
4. The heights of this ecstasy is a taste of the everlasting embrace of our God in His love, existing in Him for all eternity. And so I write in this rosary of the One Who came forth victorious from the tomb and how I walk in His footprints.
5. In my Bible is seen the cave where Christ was born in Bethlehem, and a tomb thought to be similar to the one He came out of after the Resurrection.
6. He was born in a cave in the belly of the earth. He came forth victorious out of the tomb, both in the belly of the earth.
7. In John's Gospel it says the tomb of this New Adam was in a garden.
8. He rose victorious from the dead.
9. As we give ourselves in consecration to the New Adam and the New Eve, we put our tainted hearts in Their two pure and holy Hearts.
10. Love is in Him.

**Messenger:** I ask the second reading from today's Mass and the Gospel appear here.

### Romans 8:18-23

Glory is our destiny

In my estimation, all that we suffer in the present time is nothing in comparison with the glory which is destined to be disclosed for us, for the whole creation is waiting with eagerness for the children of God to be revealed. It was not for its own purposes that creation had frustration imposed on it, but for the purposes of him who imposed it--with the intention that the whole creation itself might be freed from its slavery to corruption and brought into the same glorious freedom as the children of God. We are well aware that the whole creation, until this time, has been groaning in labour pains. And not only that: we too, who have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we are groaning inside ourselves, waiting with eagerness for our bodies to be set free.

**Matthew 13:1-23****Introduction**

That same day, Jesus left the house and sat by the lakeside, but such large crowds gathered round him that he got into a boat and sat there. The people all stood on the shore, and he told them many things in parables.

**Parable of the sower**

He said, 'Listen, a sower went out to sow. As he sowed, some seeds fell on the edge of the path, and the birds came and ate them up. Others fell on patches of rock where they found little soil and sprang up at once, because there was no depth of earth; but as soon as the sun came up they were scorched and, not having any roots, they withered away. Others fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up and choked them. Others fell on rich soil and produced their crop, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty. Anyone who has ears should listen!

**Why Jesus speaks in parables**

Then, the disciples went up to him and asked, 'Why do you talk to them in parables?' In answer, he said, 'Because to you is granted to understand the mysteries of the kingdom of Heaven, but to them it is not granted. Anyone who has will be given more and will have more than enough; but anyone who has not will be deprived even of what he has. The reason I talk to them in parables is that they look without seeing and listen without hearing or understanding. So in their case what was spoken by the prophet Isaiah is being fulfilled:

*Listen and listen, but never understand!  
Look, and look, but never perceive!  
This people's heart has grown coarse,  
their ears dulled,  
they have shut their eyes tight  
to avoid using their eyes to see,  
their ears to hear,  
their heart to understand,  
changing their ways  
and being healed by me.*

'But blessed are your eyes because they see, your ears because

they hear! In truth I tell you, many prophets and upright people longed to see what you see, and never saw it; to hear what you hear, and never heard it.

**The parable of the sower explained**

'So pay attention to the parable of the sower. When anyone hears the word of the kingdom without understanding, the Evil One comes and carries off what was sown in his heart: this is the seed sown on the edge of the path. The seed sown on patches of rock is someone who hears the word and welcomes it at once with joy. But such a person has no root deep down and does not last; should some trial come, or some persecution on account of the word, at once he falls away. The seed sown in thorns is some one who hears the word, but the worry of the world and the lure of riches choke the word and so it produces nothing. And the seed sown in rich soil is someone who hears the word and understands it; this is the one who yields a harvest and produces now a hundredfold, now sixty, now thirty.'

**Messenger:** The Sorrowful Mysteries I received before Mass, the Glorious Mysteries after Mass. I saw in Mass that He was strengthening my roots so that I existed firmly rooted in Him.

**The Ascension**

1. **Messenger:** And so our life is lived in the Pascal Mystery of death-Resurrection.
2. It is in the dying we are brought to greater life in Him.
3. We carry the cross, we look beaten, battered and torn and the glory of that day is the increased new life in Him that follows.
4. Having been beaten, Jesus, the New Adam hung on the cross about to die.
5. The glory of that new day was the life that came forth in the victory of the Resurrected Lord.
6. We came forth, the children of Eve. We are given a sharing in His life through Baptism. We are washed through the Sacrament of Reconciliation and we are refreshed more and more with a feeding of greater life in Him in the Holy Eucharist.
7. One Bread, one Body - one life rooted in Him.
8. We die to those things that are not like Him. We are refreshed with increased life in Him.



9. He ascended into heaven and He left the work of reaching the world in our hands.
10. We are commissioned in Baptism to do His work, the work of the Good Shepherd. We offer ourselves, our lives, in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, in which the Sacrifice of Calvary is sacramentally made present.  
We identify with Him. We are one in the pure and holy Hearts of Jesus and Mary. We offer a most pure sacrifice to the Father united in the holy Hearts of the New Adam and the New Eve.



Vision of Lucia, main visionary of Fatima, 1929

### The Descent of the Holy Spirit

1. **Messenger:** Grace and mercy are poured forth on the earth from the Father in the Holy Spirit through the pierced Heart of Jesus Christ.
2. Through Him all graces flow.
3. Mary the Immaculate one is the spotless Virgin conceived without sin, full of grace.
4. And the Holy Spirit descended upon the Apostles.
5. No longer did they have problems communicating. They were united in one mind and one heart to preach the Gospel.
6. One tongue, it is the language in which we speak of His world, of life in Him.
7. Victors are the souls who unite to the pure and holy Hearts of the New Adam and the New Eve.
8. They came forth victorious from the tomb.

9. They wear the white robes of glory, washed in the Blood of the Lamb, filled with the Holy Spirit and they sing.
10. Song: *Holy God, We Praise Thy Name*  
Song: *Come Holy Ghost.*

### The Assumption

1. **Messenger:** Both Jesus and Mary, the New Adam, the New Eve are in heaven.
2. Jesus ascended into heaven. Mary was taken up body and soul.
3. We live transformed in Their two pure and holy Hearts.
4. We offer a most holy sacrifice uniting our hearts to Their two Hearts and we unite to the Mass all day as a sacrifice.
5. We plead to the Father for forgiveness for the children of Adam and Eve.
6. We beg for grace to be outpoured on the earth.
7. We want help from the SAVIOR to save us from our sins.
8. Men give themselves in consecration to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary.
9. Death will be no more. (1 Corinthians 15:26)  
and the last of the enemies to be done away with is death, for he has put all things under his feet.
10. **1 Corinthians 15:54-55**

A hymn of triumph, Conclusion

And after this perishable nature has put on imperishability and this mortal nature has put on immortality, then will the words of scripture come true: Death is swallowed up in victory. Death, where is your victory? Death where is your sting? Death is swallowed up in victory. Death, where is your victory? Death, where is your sting?

**Messenger:** Thanks be to God Who gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

### The Coronation

1. **Revelation 3:12-13**

Anyone who proves victorious I will make into a pillar in the sanctuary of my God, and it will stay there for ever; I will inscribe on it the name of my God and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem which is coming down from my God in heaven, and my own new name as well. Let anyone who can hear, listen to what the Spirit is saying to the churches."

**2. Revelation 4:11**

You are worthy, our Lord and God,  
to receive glory and honour and power,  
for you made the whole universe;  
by your will, when it did not exist,  
it was created.

**3. Revelation 5:9-10**

They sang a new hymn:  
You are worthy to take the scroll  
and to break its seals,  
because you were sacrificed,  
and with your blood  
you bought people for God  
of every race, language, people and nation  
and made them  
*a line of kings and priests* for God,  
to rule the world.

**4. Revelation 12:1-2**

Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman, robed with the sun, standing on the moon, and on her head a crown of twelve stars. She was pregnant, and in labour, crying aloud in the pangs of childbirth.

5. The New Eve triumphant. The New Adam will reign.

6. God has visited His people.

7. The Resurrected Lord remains with us in the Holy Eucharist.

8. We receive Him, we eat His Body.

9. Message given to Jacinta by Our Lady:

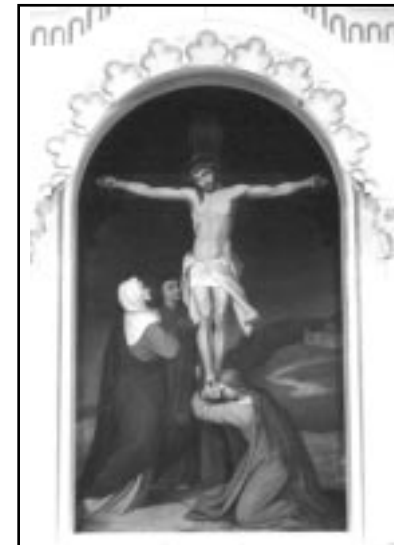
Excerpt from *The Spirituality of Fatima and Medjugorje*, p. 18

Tell everybody that God gives graces through the Immaculate Heart of Mary. Tell them to ask grace from her, and that the Heart of Jesus wishes to be venerated together with the Immaculate Heart of Mary. Ask them to plead for peace from the Immaculate Heart of Mary, for the Lord has confided the peace of the world to her.<sup>19</sup>

<sup>19</sup> Our Lady's Peace Plan, op. cit., p. 30.

10. Those who give their hearts to Jesus and Mary, the New Adam, the New Eve, and unite at every moment to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass-- they will be the victors.

JULY 17, 1999  
THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES  
WALK THE PASSION (GOOD FRIDAY)

***Walk the Passion Through the Five Sorrowful Mysteries***

**From *God's Blue Book I* - December 18, 1993:**

**Take Up Your Cross (excerpt)**

**Jesus:** Take your crosses and truly endure them. Accept them. Know that everything that happens in your life I have allowed. Accept it with the love with which I give it. You are being taught in that pain. You are suffering for yourselves and others. I endured all that pain. Did I once say, "Father, take it away?" I am your model. I showed you the way. I took it all, every last wound, every kick and smack and vileness. I took My cross and I carried it without a word. This is what I ask of you. Know that when you are experiencing pain or suffering, or being taunted by those around you, look to the Master for your course of action. I took it all, every last wound, and accepted it to My death. I did not say, "Oh, how awful." I did not complain. I walked in silence that bumpy road with a heavy cross, with My Mother suffering by My side and I never complained. I accepted it all for love of you.

**From *God's Blue Book I* - November 3, 1993**

### **Pray For Your Brothers (excerpt)**

**Jesus:** Oh, children, pray for your brothers. Your prayers and sacrifices may save their lives. Prayers can help a troubled soul. Do not underestimate the power of prayer. Your brothers are engulfed in so much darkness. They will never see the light except through you or they may never be touched if you do not pray.

### **Agony in the Garden**

**From: *God's Blue Book I*, November 15, 1993 - after Mass**

### **I Love You to Death, Today! (excerpt)**

**Jesus:** Oh, My passion, My child! Meditate on this every day. Think of My agony to know what would happen, to see only as God could see every detail of every event that would follow. To feel the pain before it happened and know how horrendous it would be. All the kickings, whackings, not to mention the names and slanders against God. They were doing this to God! In all My dignity and honor, I would experience such vileness and take it for love of you.

My passion is a wealth of material to study. But I will reveal such things to you. The bottom line is what I suffered for love of you. I would do this today. I love you just the same. Oh, if you only knew! It feels good to tell someone when you are wronged. I was so silent. The incredible things they did and I was silent. My Mother suffered so with this. She watched her beautiful Baby in such anguish. She was silent. Her agony was so great. She endured this for love of you. You are so loved, child. Why do you ever think you need to go anywhere for this little human love? It is nothing. My love is all encompassing. My Mother loves you intently. Forget those who shun you. Who cares? You need My love. You don't need their love. Come, get My love and then give it to the unloving. Don't worry.

### **Scourging at the Pillar**

**From: *God's Blue Book I*, November 20, 1993**

### **Study My Passion (excerpt)**

**Jesus:** They beat My Body, My beautiful Body, God-made-Man. They tied Me to a pole and they beat Me. There were more than one beating Me. They took turns. I was the victim. They in their hate and anger lashed at Me, My beautiful Body, tore My flesh over and over.

They laughed and taunted Me. They were so happy to be so guileful. Oh, the laugh of the great deceiver! Like a thief in the night, he steals your hearts and you wonder why so hard. Where did their gentleness go? The great deceiver who laughs at hurting others.

It is the devil operating from the hearts of man! The heart is no longer kind and gentle, but merciless and debased in behavior. Oh, the great deceiver! To beat God-made-Man and to laugh at his own ill deeds, to watch the Blood of Jesus fly in the air and to laugh. It is by this Blood that they and all others who abuse others and laugh will be made whole. I, in My love, forgave them for their deeds. They beat Me. They tore My flesh and I loved them. Can you not love your brothers when they are cruel to you? Can you forgive them and love them as the soul created by God, but dead in sin by the devil's hands? If I could love those who spit and laughed at Me and tore My flesh, who crowned Me with a piercing crown and hit Me on My head, can you not forgive him who offends you with a nasty word?

The way to Me is to study Me, to model yourself after My behavior. You must take up these crosses I give you every day. It is your love for your brothers that might save their crippled souls, dead in sin. See Me in them. Look beyond their deeds and see the God Who made them. Do not focus on their sick ways. Study My passion with Me. Study how I loved the unloving, how I loved those who persecuted Me. Study Me and My ways. Don't waste your time thinking about Satan and how he is taunting you through your brothers. He uses them to get you away from Me.

### **Crowning with Thorns**

**From: *God's Blue Book I*, November 20, 1993**

### **Study My Passion (excerpt)**

**Jesus:** The thorns in My head cut through to My skull. How to describe such an experience? And I was God! Blood trickled down My face all day. It didn't dry up because, as My Heart beat, it would open the wounds. Think how tender your head is if you pull a hair! The thorns pulled My hair, like the tightness of curlers, but they cut Me and when they put them on, they hammered them into My skull. This was for the sins committed in people's minds. The hatred, the anger, the sex signs, contemplating evil deeds, sneering and envy of your brothers-ugliness! The eyes are the windows of the soul. What you look at you reflect on your soul. If your eyes look at evil things, your soul is

dirty. If you look on others with hatred and anger and getting even, on dirty pictures, sinful stories, bad TV and movies, what you, through your will, take in with the beautiful eyes created by God, sparkling and full of light, reflects in your soul.

Keep your eyes light and sparkling, full of love. Relax the area around your eyes so you are not looking hard and anxiously at your brothers. Let your eyes reflect My light in your soul.

My eyes were stained with the Blood that poured down My head. My vision was blurred with Blood and My eyes were matted with dryness. Blood came from My mouth from the blows to My head and Blood came from My nose from the hitting on My head. I was beaten on My head with the crown of thorns. I was spat at in My face. Oh, such ugliness in men's hearts! It was their minds that thought such ugly thoughts and why I suffered such brutality to My head. It is paradoxical I suffered for that which they did.

### **Carrying of the Cross**

**August 23, 1993 - Message from Jesus**

### **On His Passion**

**Jesus:** My dear child,

I was condemned to death, death on a cross. They gave Me a big cross and made Me carry it. They stood around and glared at Me. It weighed on My shoulder and I pulled at it until it finally moved. Every step was almost impossible as I dragged it, weighing so heavily on My shoulders.

My shoulder felt as if the bones inside would crack and the cross would fall through to the ground. I couldn't drag it any more. I tried, I fell. I fell and its weight fell on Me. A guard hit Me with something sharp. It really hurt because he wanted Me to move, and fast! People were watching -- on with the show! How dare I fall in the middle of the show! He hit Me again and the blow really stung Me. I got up because it hurt so badly. I tried to walk on.

My Mother was in the crowd. She looked at Me and her face looked red and hurt. Tears rolled down her cheeks like rain and as her eyes met Mine, I was hurt so by her sorrow! She was always by My side, silent and loving. She was My Mother of love! She is always there next to you when you suffer.

I fell again and he (the guard) really hit Me. It (the cross) was so

heavy that he and I together could barely move it. It seemed as I walked, heavier with the sins of the world heaped on it. My hands were bleeding. Blood ran from the wounds of My thorns and My head throbbed, seeming to make the wounds in My head bleed even more. Some of the Blood was dried, some of it running all over My Body. I had so many cuts and bruises -- and people watched and laughed!

I am Jesus, Son of the Living God, and they laughed and mimicked Me! Oh, such hardened hearts! How vile can men's hearts become? The devil's grip is paralyzing and crippling.

The walk was so long up a hill and over rocks -- the cross had to be lifted over the rocks. My Body was bleeding so badly! My Heart was pounding. I knew that the salvation of all men depended on My love. Therefore, I went through such agony.

### **Crucifixion**

**August 23, 1993 - Message from Jesus**

### **On His Passion**

**Jesus:** I thought of My intense love for you -- that many would go to heaven because of My suffering -- and I continued to the top of the hill. At the top they laid Me on the cross and with a big hammer nailed My hands to it. It was the worst (suffering) yet. My hands were nailed with big nails and the big hammer. Then, as if that weren't enough, with a big nail they nailed through both feet.

Then they lifted the cross and banged it into (a hole in) the ground. My shoulders ached from how I hung. My head bobbed and My neck ached and they laughed and said, "Now save Yourself." I hurt so much! I suffered this way for hours -- which seemed like forever -- and they glared at Me and laughed! My Mother watched in such agony.

For love of you, to My death I gave you My Body. My child, I shed My Blood and gave you My life that you might be with Me forever in heaven -- not for a day, a month or a year, but forever with Me in heaven.

I am the true Bread come down from heaven. He who eats My Flesh will have life forever. For the drink I give you is My Blood and food you eat is My Body. Who would lay down his life for a friend? I did, for you. I love you this much, child. Forget about those who reject you. You have My life that I gave you and I give you life eternal.

I am the One true God. I am the Light of life. He who abides in Me will have life eternal, for the drink I give is My Blood and the food I

give is My Body. Drink and eat and have everlasting life.

My child, that is all you need to know. Love one another and be good that you may enter into My Kingdom.

JULY 23, 1999  
GLORIOUS MYSTERY FOR APOSTLES

An apostle is one who lives to serve the Lord.

### The Resurrection

1. **Messenger:** God does not want men to live alone, God expects them to interact in love.
2. Pride is the root of evil.
3. Man wants to be on top above his brother.
4. Jesus died, He rose, He gives sufficient grace for all men to be saved.
5. Our lives must be given as a sacrifice, united to the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.
6. We are children of the Father. Those in authority act like fathers, but they cannot control another's free will.
7. Sufficient grace is given for all to be saved.
8. We must live as children of the Father, as brothers and sisters.
9. We have been taught to be jealous by those around us. We have been taught some loving things. Some taught us to be greedy, some taught us to be suspicious and not trust anyone, some taught us we were unlovable. Parents, teachers, priests, all those in authority are to model themselves after Christ.
10. I am the good shepherd.  
I know my own  
and my own know me, (Jn 10:14)

### The Ascension

1. **Messenger:** God must be our greatest love.
2. The devil tries to trick us into thinking someone else or something else will satisfy us.
3. Many children in addicted homes have used substances or people to handle their pain inside.
4. Our main focus is God. People here are to help us to be led to God and to have relationships according to His will.
5. No one can control another's will.

6. Purity will be found for sinful man in dwelling in the Hearts of the New Adam and the New Eve, Jesus and Mary.
7. Jesus ascended into heaven. There is grace to set the captives free, captives being those held in Satan's snares.
8. Jesus left the Apostles behind to do His work.
9. All must respond willingly. Jesus gave us a free will. He does not control. All must seek the truth, want it and live by it.
10. When He ascended into heaven, they prayed for the coming of the Holy Spirit in one mind and one heart.

### The Descent of the Holy Spirit on the Apostles

1. **Messenger:** What is God's will for you?
2. Mary prayed for the Apostles and great grace was released.
3. The more we pray in Mary's Immaculate Heart, the more we pray through her powerful intercession, the greater the graces released.
4. The Apostles went from fear to fearlessness. We need the Holy Spirit so that we will be sanctified.
5. Holy Spirit, please descend on Your apostles in the Shepherds of Christ Movement.
6. Apostles must do as God wants.
7. They do not act to please others, they recognize their calling, and they act as God wants because they want to please God.
8. This is Jesus' Movement. If we love Him, we will give Him what He wants.
9. Jesus wants us to live to serve Him.
10. We must die to jealousy, control, suspicion, lust, unlawful anger, hatred, all the vices of sinful men. Holy Spirit fill us.

### The Assumption

1. **Messenger:** Mary was assumed into heaven.
2. Great advances were made in the Church when Mary was on earth.
3. We must pray through her pure Heart for His Holy Church.
4. We must pray with our whole hearts for purity in the Movement, purity of the individual members.
5. God's power is without limit.
6. God's power can set the captives free.
7. We must rely totally on His might to help us and save us.
8. The more we are jealous, wanting to be on the top, the more we aren't learning His lesson.
9. The New Adam and the New Eve give us Their Hearts.

10. We must live at every moment aware of God's presence. Christ must live and reign and act in our hearts. Christ is not jealous.

### The Coronation of Mary as Queen of Heaven and Earth

1. **Messenger:** We need to go through Mary's Heart. Our hearts are tainted, her Heart is pure. She is the pure and spotless one.
2. We need to rely on His might. He trusted the twelve Apostles, He ascended into heaven. Despite their imperfections, the Church grew to how it is today. From His original chosen men, many were converted and the Church grew.
3. We must live as St. Paul says: and yet I am alive; yet it is no longer I, but Christ living in me. (Ga: 2:20)
4. We can't be living like little babies, pleasing others in wrongful ways. Our King, our Master is Christ. We learn to please Him.
5. We pray, we realize He has all the power. We must go through the pure and holy Hearts of Jesus and Mary.
6. Some would count money and file every document to secure everything correctly. In one moment a fire could wipe out a whole room of money and organized papers.
7. The strength is in Him.
8. We need FAITH in God, FAITH in His plan and all of us must live as St. Paul says.
9. Ask yourself, "Would the Christ living in me act this way?"
10. Let us make Jesus the Center of our lives with Mary at our side. Beg for the Holy Spirit to work in us, plead to the Father, unite in the Holy Sacrifice at every moment, and pray with consecrated hearts to our God.

JULY 24, 1999  
A JOYFUL MYSTERY FOR APOSTLES

An apostle is one who lives to serve the Lord

### The Annunciation

1. **Messenger:** Christ is the first-fruits.
2. The Son comes into the womb of the Virgin to set the sinful men free.
3. Jesus is Redeemer, Savior, King of the world.
4. Men have been held captive by the devil.
5. Christ will enter into the belly of the earth, He will rise victorious

- from a new tomb.
6. The snare of the devil is so great, the power of the Almighty God is greater.
7. Jesus is the Alpha and the Omega.
8. The One in the womb of the Woman is the promised Redeemer.
9. He is to die to release the captives from their captivity.
10. A Son, A Counselor, a Prince of peace.

### The Visitation

1. **Messenger:** John the Baptist was beheaded.
2. Christ comes, the Head of His Body the Church.
3. John the Baptist, the voice of one crying in the desert.
4. Christ the first-fruits, the One slain to pay the price of the sinful race.
5. Christ the Lamb of God.
6. Christ the Son of God.
7. Christ the Redeemer.
8. Mary the spotless Virgin.
9. Mary the Mother all pure.
10. Mary Mother of the whole human race. A time of trial, a time of joy, a victory, the Son of God comes to save sinful men.

### The Nativity

1. ...all generations will call me blessed, (Lk 1:48)
2. **Messenger:** Through her powerful intercession great grace is released.
3. Through the purity of offering sacrifice united to Mary's Immaculate Heart, great grace is released.
4. The Son comes in Mary's womb.
5. Jesus shows us the great gift of coming in Mary's spiritual womb, her Immaculate Heart.
6. The Church advanced greatly while Mary was on earth.
7. We realize that we can offer sacrifice aided by her powerful intercession.
8. We need to realize that we should always pray united to her powerful intercession.
9. The Holy Spirit works in conjunction with His spouse, the Virgin Mary.
10. With Mary powerfully interceding for us, we need the workings of the Holy Spirit to become more sanctified, to offer a holy sacrifice, to fight off any power the devil may have to interfere with our good work.

**The Presentation**

1. **Messenger:** This child is destined for the fall and rise of many in Israel.
2. Mary's children do not recognize the power of praying united to her powerful intercession.
3. Mary's sorrow is that her children do not recognize the importance of her Immaculate Heart in the plan of salvation.
4. Mary is the handmaid of the Lord.
5. Jesus is the Sacrifice.
6. We offer ourselves as a sacrifice to the Father through her powerful intercession.
7. We take time at Mass.
8. We prepare our hearts before Mass.
9. We give our hearts to Jesus and Mary in consecration before Mass.
10. We come in His name to offer sacrifice. We do not come in our own names, we are His servants.

**The Finding in the Temple**

1. (From the Litany of the Sacred Heart)  
Heart of Jesus, sacred temple of God,
2. **Messenger:** Jesus' Heart is the sacred temple of God.
3. Therein are found the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.
4. (From the Litany of the Sacred Heart)  
Heart of Jesus, tabernacle of the Most High,
5. Heart of Jesus, house of God and gate of heaven,
6. **Messenger:** We will find the most intimate love in the Sacred, Eucharistic Heart of Jesus.
7. Jesus is the pillar of light.
8. Jesus is the One sacrificed for our sins.
9. Jesus is the treasure.
10. We find refuge in His Heart.

JULY 26, 1999

A SORROWFUL MYSTERY FOR APOSTLES

An apostle is one who lives to serve the Lord

**The Agony in the Garden**

1. **Messenger:** God does not intend us to be alone.

2. He wanted comfort in the garden.
3. Jesus was with His Apostles a great amount of the time.
4. Jesus showed us how He interacted with others.
5. When we are alone, sometimes the devil moves in.
6. We cannot isolate ourselves too much. Even a holy monk is united lovingly to others, praying for them and loving them.
7. Jesus has the greatest heartfelt love.
8. Hail Mary ...
9. The deepest relationships are in Him.
10. God is our Father, we are children of our Father and Mother.

**The Scourging at the Pillar**

1. **Messenger:** A tearing at one's heart is found in isolation.
2. We are social creatures, we were created to interact.
3. One must have relationships as God wills.
4. We cannot just open up our mouths and tell everybody everything.
5. God wants us to be prudent, loving and kind.
6. God can change all the hearts in the whole world if He wants to.
7. God can give us all the funds if He wants to.
8. God wants us to grow in holiness.
9. Hail Mary...
10. God wants a person that acts to please Him. He wants us to strive to die to our selfish ways.

**The Crowning of Thorns**

1. **Messenger:** God is the King.
2. He is to be served.
3. Fathers, leaders act in His name.
4. Who wears the crown? Do we wear the crown or does God?
5. Who is the King of our hearts?
6. How do we best serve Him?
7. We are a Movement that exists to serve God, to be handmaids of the Lord.
8. And Mary said:  
My soul proclaims  
the greatness of the Lord (Lk 1:46)
9. The desires of the heart to serve God come from a willing heart within.
10. Sins are stored in the hearts of men. We must strive to die to them and come in Mary's Immaculate Heart.

### The Carrying of the Cross

1. **Messenger:** Sins, sins, sins, Jesus shed His Blood for the sins of men.
2. Why do they deny they are sinful when they are?
3. He carried the cross for all the sins.
4. He carried the cross for jealousy.
5. He carried the cross for greed.
6. He carried the cross and bled for the sins of pride.
7. He carried the cross for my sins and for yours, why do we act like we are perfect, when we are sinners?
8. Peter worried about other men. He lacked faith in God. He denied Jesus.
9. Many times we are afraid when others do not support Jesus. We must always give witness to our beloved Jesus.
10. Let us carry our cross willingly as Jesus carried His.

### The Crucifixion



1. **Messenger:** Jesus is the Son of God.
2. Jesus is the eternal Sacrifice.
3. Jesus paid the price for our sins.
4. Jesus died for all men.
5. Jesus gives us Himself in the Eucharist.
6. Jesus wants our love given to Him and all.
7. Jesus laid down His life for our sins.
8. In the Mass the Sacrifice of Calvary is sacramentally made present.
9. Jesus loves us so much He shed His Blood.
10. Jesus loves each and every soul so much He died for each one of them.

APRIL 29, 2000

THE JOYFUL, SORROWFUL, AND GLORIOUS MYSTERIES

### The Joyful Mysteries

1. **Annunciation - Messenger:** The angel appears to the New Eve.
2. Visitation - The infant John leaps in the womb of Elizabeth. He is the one who would cry in the desert to make ready a way for the Lord.
3. **Birth** - The New Eve brings forth the New Adam – from the womb of a human person – Christ, the New Adam, is brought forth .

4. **Presentation** - The New Adam is brought to the temple.

Simeon says:

#### Luke 2: 29-32

##### The Nunc Dimittis

Now, Master, you are letting  
your servant go in peace  
as you promised;  
for my eyes have seen the salvation  
which you have made ready  
in the sight of the nations;  
a light of revelation for the gentiles  
and glory for your people Israel.

#### Luke 2: 34-35

Simeon blessed them and said to Mary his mother, 'Look, he is destined for the fall and for the rise of many in Israel, destined to be a sign that is opposed -- and a sword will pierce your soul too -- so that the secret thoughts of many may be laid bare.'

5. **Finding in the Temple**

#### Luke 2: 46-49

It happened that, three days later, they found him in the Temple, sitting among the teachers, listening to them, and asking them questions; and all those who heard him were astounded at his intelligence and his replies. They were overcome when they saw him, and his mother said to him, 'My child, why have you done this to us? See how worried your father and I have been, looking for you.' He replied, 'Why were you looking for me? Did you not know that I must be in my Father's house?'

**Messenger:** The New Adam conformed perfectly to the will of the Father.

### The Sorrowful Mysteries

**Messenger:** Adam and Eve sinned in the garden by eating from the tree – look at the New Adam. He is in the garden, He is tied to the tree of the cross on Calvary. There was a garden there. Look at the relationships between gardens and trees.

1. **Agony in the Garden** - God told Adam he would sweat for sin-



ning in the garden.

The New Adam sweats Blood in the garden.

2. **Whipping at the Pillar** - The New Adam is tied—held bound and whipped for our sins.
3. **The Crowning** -The vine is wrapped around the New Adam's head and the thorns are pounded in – all parts of a tree. See how we paid for the sin committed by eating the fruit of the tree. See that the piercing crown is a product of a tree-like material. He is the vine, He is the One Who was crowned with the thorns.
4. **Carrying of the Cross** -The New Adam drags the tree. A dog is one of lower nature than us. Would we give ourselves for one of lower nature? God gives Himself for the creatures of lower nature. God drags the cross (tree) laden with the sins of the human race.
5. **Death on the Cross** -The New Adam hangs on that tree to His death doing the Father's will.

### The Glorious Mysteries

1. **Resurrection** - The New Adam rises from the dead. The earth was dead in sin. He set the captives free.
2. **Ascension** - The New Adam goes into heaven.

#### The Apostles Creed

I believe in God the Father Almighty, Creator of heaven and earth; and in Jesus Christ, His only Son, our Lord; who was conceived by the Holy Spirit, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, died and was buried. He descended into hell; the third day he arose again from the dead; he ascended into heaven; sits at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; from thence he shall come to judge the living and the dead. I believe in the Holy Spirit, the Holy Catholic Church, the communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and life everlasting. Amen.

3. **The Descent of the Holy Spirit upon the Apostles and the New Eve.**

#### John 16: 7

Still, I am telling you the truth:  
it is for your own good that I am going,  
because unless I go,  
the Paraclete will not come to you;  
but if I go,  
I will send him to you.

4. **The New Eve is assumed into heaven.**
  5. **The New Eve is crowned Queen of Heaven and Earth.**
- Revelation 12: 1**

Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman, robed with the sun, standing on the moon, and on her head a crown of twelve stars.

MAY 15, 2000

### THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES (PURITY ROSARY)

#### Agony in the Garden.

1. **Messenger:** Blood shed by His precious pores, purify us.
2. Agony from the Heart of Christ, free us from distress.
3. Oh suffering Heart of Jesus in the garden, have mercy on us, we are sorry for our sins.
4. Blood that touched the ground, touch our hearts and make us pure.
5. Eyes of Jesus that see our prideful ways, free us.
6. Free our jealous hearts that cause conflict and pain for others.
7. Open our eyes with Your Blood. Let us see Your Blood stained eyes.
8. Blood stained flesh of Christ, free us.
9. Beating Heart of Christ, free us.
10. Honorable Jesus, let us see our sins and grant us the grace to pray for forgiveness.

#### Scourging at the Pillar

1. **Messenger:** See the bloody beaten Body of Jesus.
2. See the torn flesh.
3. Know the purity of all His actions.
4. Know His boundless love.
5. See Him held tied to a pillar for our sins.
6. Ask for grace to be pure in heart.
7. Ask for grace to be free from sins of addiction.
8. Ask for grace to be free from our pillars that added to His brutal beatings.
9. Ask for grace to see what we must do to be more like Him.
10. Sing Song: Teach Me to Love with Your Heart.

#### Crowning of Jesus

1. **Messenger:** Jesus was whipped and beaten.
2. They wove a crown of piercing thorns and pounded them into His

precious head.

3. See all the sins committed in the minds of men.
4. Think about the thoughts that lead to sin.
5. Think of the jealous hearts, think of hate-filled minds.
6. Think of the sins of the tongue.
7. Think of the sins of the mind.
8. Think of the sins of lust, anger, murder, hatred, jealousy.
9. Look at the pure beauty of the Easter lily.
10. Look at the beauty of a rose petal and yet the stem is covered with thorns.

### Carrying of the Cross

Speaking of Jesus:

1. **Messenger:** He carried the sins of jealousy, anger, lust, sins of the flesh, greed, slothfulness on His back.
2. He fell under the weight of the cross.
3. He fell 3 times.
4. He bled.
5. As He carried the cross the open wounds filled with fresh Blood.
6. He bled, He gave all His Blood.
7. He gives us His Blood today to drink.
8. He gives us His Body to eat.
9. He comes to set us free.
10. He wants us pure in our hearts. He wants us to purely love each other, to operate in purity.

### Crucifixion

1. **Messenger:** Fill us with Your grace.
2. Help us to be thankful for all You did for us.
3. Help us to have an attitude of gratitude.
4. Help us to admit our shortcomings.
5. Help us to be humble.
6. Help us to forgive others.
7. Help us to love with pure hearts.
8. Help us to realize more the treasures found in the pierced Heart of Jesus.
9. Help us to be shepherds of Christ.
10. Help us to have strength to offer up our sufferings as a sacrifice for our offenses and the offenses of the human race against God.

MAY 17, 2000

### THE GLORIOUS MYSTERIES (PURITY ROSARY)

#### The Resurrection

Sing: *Glory, Glory, Glory, Lord* (verse 1)

**Messenger:** Oh Father, Your children humbly pray...(say before each reflection)

1. For a glorious life lived in Him.
2. To know the light of Christ alive in our hearts.
3. To focus on the gifts and to trust in God.
4. For joy in our hearts, to realize our Redeemer lives.
5. For trust in Him and faith in His presence.
6. For the light to shine in the dark, cold hearts.
7. To be set free from the snares of the devil.
8. To free us from all addictions that cripple the precious souls.
9. For children to see with the light of Jesus.
10. For the earth to bud forth with new growth rooted in Him.

#### The Ascension

Sing: *Glory, Glory, Glory, Lord* (verse 1)

**Messenger:** Oh Father, Your children humbly pray...(say before each reflection)

1. To realize that our life here is to lead us to eternal life.
2. To sing with a heart of joy to our beloved King.
3. To trust in Our Savior.
4. To live according to His will.
5. To be apostles of His love.
6. To be positive.
7. To live our lives in joy, living in the moment.
8. For an outpouring of grace to the weary travelers of the earth.
9. For light and peace.
10. To ascend the holy mountain of the Lord, to be filled with grace to help us, poured out on us through the Eucharist in daily communion and as we adore Him in the Blessed Sacrament.  
Oh Jesus, we pray, send down Your Holy Spirit upon us. Father, hear our prayer. We unite all our actions with our God that we will more fully live in Him united in the Mass, loving and being as He desires

### The Descent of the Holy Spirit on the Apostles

Sing: *Glory, Glory, Glory, Lord* (verse 1)

**Messenger:** Oh Father, Your children humbly pray...(say before each reflection numbers 1 through 7)

1. For an outpouring of the Holy Spirit upon us and for all His gifts.
2. For the gift of faith, hope, and charity.
3. To be saved.
4. To be set free.
5. To be instruments of His love.
6. To be sanctified.
7. To be fearless, speaking in truth through the example we show in living our lives.
8. Holy Spirit - sanctify us.
9. Holy Spirit - enlighten us.
10. Holy Spirit - give us lights to see, to know, to love our God profusely. Fill our hearts with fire for love of God and all others.

### The Assumption

Song: *See the Eyes that Look at Mary*

**Messenger:** O Holy Mary, Mother of God...(say before each reflection)

1. Intercede for us to the Father.
2. Pray for the poor, banished children of Eve.
3. Intercede to your Spouse the Holy Spirit to work in us as we dwell in your Immaculate Heart.
4. Help us to carry on the work the Savior wishes us to do as handmaids of the Lord.
5. Ask God to let us see with eyes lighted with brilliant light.
6. Ask God to help us to be pure.
7. Help your little children, ask the Holy Spirit to sanctify us in your pure Heart.
8. Help us to love you as our Mother.
9. Let us be saturated with God's grace in your grace filled spiritual womb.
10. Pray for us.

### Mary is Crowned Queen of Heaven and Earth

Sing: *Our Lady of Clearwater*

**Messenger:** Oh Sacred Heart of Jesus and Immaculate Heart of Mary...(say before each reflection numbers 1 through 6)

1. Take us in. Let us dwell in Your Hearts forever.
2. Help us make reparation to You.
3. We consecrate the whole world to Your precious Hearts.
4. Let the world dwell in Your Hearts that the Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign in all hearts and the Immaculate Heart of Mary will triumph in all hearts.
5. Help us, as God's little children, we pray a humble prayer to You.
6. Help us, help us, help us.
7. Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman, robed with the sun, standing on the moon, and on her head a crown of twelve stars. She was pregnant, and in labour, crying aloud in the pangs of childbirth. (Rev 12: 1-2)
8. Oh Lady of Fatima help us.  
Oh, Jacinta and Francisco, help us. Help us secure the building.  
Help us with the mission to reach the world to help complete this Fatima mission.  
St. Faustina help us.
9. St. Francis Xavier, St. Ignatius, St. Margaret Mary, St. Claude, help us.
10. Dear Lady of all your titles, help us.  
Sing: *Oh, Lady of Fatima.*

JUNE 1, 2000  
THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES  
(MONTH OF THE SACRED HEART)

A BURNING HEART I GIVE YOU

(to be used on June 2, 2000)  
(PRAY ON RED IMAGE ROSARY IF AVAILABLE)

### Agony in the Garden

1. **Jesus:** I loved you so much I gave Myself for you.
2. You do not fully comprehend how real I am.
3. You wander a barren desert.
4. You make this world your god.
5. This is My Mission to help bring about the Reign of My Heart.
6. Look at My red rosary, think of the drops of red Blood I shed in the garden for you.

7. Blood coming from My pores.
8. Blood mixed with water.
9. You are the temple of the Holy Spirit.
10. I give you such dignity - you do not comprehend.

### Scourging at the Pillar

1. **Jesus:** I was whipped for your sins of hatred and disharmony, the stubborn ways you act that come from deep in your heart.
2. Look at My red rosary, think of My Precious Blood I shed for you.
3. My Heart is an endless furnace of love.
4. The men were full of hatred in their hearts, they whipped Me and I loved them so much.
5. I love the souls today that laugh at Me and make fun of Jesus, fun of My Name, that raise themselves indignantly over Me.
6. They whip Me today, the way they treat Me.
7. They tear My Flesh.
8. My Heart beats for My beloved ones.
9. I am the Sacred Heart of Jesus.
10. Look at the picture of My Heart on *Blue Book II* - It is a furnace of endless love.

### Crowning with Thorns

1. **Jesus:** In this month of the Sacred Heart spend time reading My personal love letters to you in My *Blue Books*.
2. Hear Me whisper My gentle words of love.
3. See My red Blood pour down My cheeks from the thorns. Look at the red rosary, think how much I love you. Carry it with you. Look at My picture, think of My deep love. Let My Sacred Heart remind you of My burning love.
4. Look at My Mother's picture on the building. God loves you so much, He gave you this gift of Mary on the building. Are you grateful?
5. See My pierced head.
6. See the Blood on My cheek.
7. See the Consecrated Host in the Mass.
8. See My Blood poured out for you.
9. Gaze upon the Exposed Eucharist.
10. I am there, I remain with you in such love.

### Carrying of the Cross

1. **Jesus:** A heavy cross I carried on My back.
2. Why do you think you should not suffer?

3. My Blood was red, My Heart is a symbol of My great love.
4. My walk to Calvary was painful.
5. I paid the price for the sins of today.
6. Do you have to go with the world? Quit watching the filthy movies and the dirt on television.
7. It hurts My Heart to see you won't take a stand for Me.
8. Don't visit places where people are sinning. It hurts My Heart that you do that.
9. My Heart bleeds when you say yes when you mean no, and no when you mean yes. Don't confuse matters, that is from Satan. Tell the truth.
10. I called you to be an Apostle of My Sacred Heart. Will you serve Me?

### Crucifixion

1. **Jesus:** My dear soul, I love you to say to Me when receiving the Eucharist, "I scarce can breathe when You come into me."
2. My dear soul, I do love you so, so much, see My red Blood shed for you.
3. My dear soul, see My bleeding hands and feet.
4. My dear soul, look at the crucifix.
5. My dear soul, the most important thing you do every day is going to Mass and receiving Me.
6. My dear soul, tell others of the gift of Myself in the Eucharist.
7. My dear soul, do you like favors, ice cream, candy? My dear soul, I give you Myself, I am the Son of God.
8. My dear soul, during this month of the Sacred Heart, pray this rosary, look at My red rosary, think of My drops of Blood. Oh My soul, it is Blood I shed for you.
9. Unite to the Mass at every moment. Feel united as a body.
10. My dear soul, My Mass is a gift I give to you. Love your priests, pray for them, the Church and the world. Oh My dear soul, the more you do for Me the more you will unite to Me. I am the Chief Shepherd of the Flock, I give My prayers to you. I will give the greatest graces to anyone who says My prayers and promotes My prayers. Churches that have prayer chapters, even small, will experience the greatest grace. They will turn into little cities of light, run by Me to give honor to Me and devotion to My Eucharistic Heart. I will bless abundantly all churches which have prayer chapters. In this month of June, the month of My Sacred Heart, I implore you to spread My prayer chapters. This is My plan to help enormously to renew the Church and the world.

I am Jesus Christ, the Son of God, Chief Shepherd of the Flock. My Heart is on fire for love of you, I loved you to My death on the cross. What did I think of on the cross? I thought of you. I knew you by name, I gave Myself as a Sacrifice for you. Oh I love you, I am the Sacred Heart, I love you so much. My Heart is a burning furnace of love.

JUNE 2, 2000

### THE GLORIOUS MYSTERIES (SACRED HEART ROSARY)

**Jesus:** My chosen ones, pray this rosary June 3, 2000.

#### Resurrection

1. **Jesus:** I gave My life for you.
2. How precious you are to Me.
3. This is the month of My Sacred Heart.
4. My Heart is on fire for you.
5. Thomas did not believe until he touched My wounds.
6. Where is your faith?
7. My Mother appears, one so fair, for those who are filled with doubt to remind you she is there as your spiritual Mother.
8. See the glory of that first Easter morn.
9. See Me clothed in white, Victorious after the brutal death.
10. I am the Sacred Heart of Jesus, the risen Lord is with you today in the Eucharist.

#### Ascension

**Jesus:** I ascended into heaven, I left you here to help continue the work I began.

1. I am the Bread of Life.
2. I am the One Who saves.
3. I am the One Who sets the captives free.
4. I open the minds of the blind.
5. I gave My Apostles the power to forgive sins.
6. I gave you My Church, My Bride.
7. I sent the Holy Spirit to come to you.
8. I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life.
9. The Spirit of Truth comes to you.
10. You must walk in the ways of truth.

#### Descent of the Holy Spirit

1. **Jesus:** On that Pentecost the Holy Spirit came upon them in tongues of fire.
2. Where they were once blind they could see.
3. Pray for the Holy Spirit to come alive in your hearts. Pray the Holy Spirit Novena I gave you. It is for your Church and your world, for you and your family, for healing, for protection from the evil one. It is to help you be My spouse
4. Say often, "Oh Holy Spirit, enkindle in me the fire of God's love."
5. See the fire from My Heart.
6. See the love of God as a burning furnace, a flame of the deepest intensity, beyond your human comprehension.
7. Pray the Holy Spirit Novena as a body at 6:20, being united to all others all over the world.
8. Have the pictures of these mysteries fixed in your mind. See Mary and the Apostles and the fire above their heads. Meditate on this mystery. Meditate how the Apostles were no longer afraid, but fearless.
9. Say, "Oh Holy Spirit, fill US WITH the FIRE of God's love."
10. Sing: *Come Holy Ghost*, think of every word, pray to Him with all your hearts as you sing. Feel the words deep in your hearts. The Holy Spirit is your God.

#### Assumption

1. **Jesus:** Mary was taken into heaven.
2. Mary is Mother of all.
3. Mary has an Immaculate Heart.
4. Mary is model.
5. You must think of the great feast to end this month and the great feast to begin next month.  
 Look forward to the Feast of the Sacred Heart all month.  
 Look forward to the Feast of the Immaculate Heart.  
 The day July 5 is very important to My Mother, I want a great celebration in Florida.
6. Mary appears on the building for her children.
7. Mary's peace plan was given at Fatima.
8. Mary's promises for those that recite the rosary are:
  1. Whoever shall faithfully serve me by the recitation of the rosary, shall receive signal graces.
  2. I promise my special protection and the greatest graces to all those who shall recite the rosary.

3. The rosary shall be a powerful armor against hell, it will destroy vice, decrease sin, and defeat heresies.
  4. It will cause virtue and good works to flourish; it will obtain for souls the abundant mercy of God; it will lift them to the desire of eternal things. Oh, that souls would sanctify themselves by this means.
  5. The soul which recommends itself to me by the recitation of the rosary shall not perish.
  6. Whoever shall recite the rosary devoutly applying himself to the consideration of its sacred mysteries shall never be conquered by misfortune. God will not chastise him in His justice, he shall not perish by an unprovided death; if he be just he shall remain in the grace of God, and become worthy of eternal life.
  7. Whoever shall have a true devotion for the rosary shall not die without the Sacraments of the Church.
  8. Those who are faithful to recite the rosary shall have during their life and at their death the light of God and the plenitude of His graces; at the moment of death they shall participate in the merits of the saints in paradise.
  9. I shall deliver from purgatory those who have been devoted to the rosary.
  10. The faithful children of the rosary shall merit a high degree of glory in heaven.
  11. You shall obtain all you ask of me by the recitation of the rosary.
  12. All those who propagate the Holy Rosary shall be aided by me in their necessities.
  13. I have obtained from my Son that all the advocates of the rosary shall have for intercessors the entire celestial court during their life and at the hour of death.<sup>31</sup>
9. The promises of My Sacred Heart given to St. Margaret Mary are:
1. I will give them all the graces necessary in their state of life.
  2. I will establish peace in their homes.
  3. I will comfort them in all their afflictions.
  4. I will be their refuge during life and above all in death.
  5. I will bestow a large blessing on all their undertakings.
  6. Sinners shall find in My Heart the source and the infinite ocean of mercy.
  7. Tepid souls shall grow fervent.

8. Fervent souls shall quickly mount to high perfection.
  9. I will bless every place where a picture of My Heart shall be set up and honored.
  10. I will give to priests the gift of touching the most hardened hearts.
  11. Those who promote this devotion shall have their names written in My Heart, never to be blotted out.
  12. I promise you in the excessive mercy of My Heart that My all-powerful love will grant to all those who communicate on the first Friday in nine consecutive months the grace of final penitence; they shall not die in My disgrace nor without receiving their sacraments; My divine Heart shall be their safe refuge in this last moment.
10. The promise I made to your Founder is:  
I am calling many to become members of Shepherds of Christ Associates. To all of them I will give great blessings. I will use them as instruments to help bring about the triumph of the Immaculate Heart and the reign of My Sacred Heart. I will give great graces to the members of Shepherds of Christ Associates. I will call them to be deeply united to My Heart and to Mary's Heart as I lead them ever closer to My Father in the Holy Spirit.

### Coronation

1. **Jesus:** Mary told her children to wear the scapular and pray the rosary.
2. Mary wants peace, the Father wants peace. God wants you to be children of love.
3. Mary will be recognized by her children.
4. You must spread the devotion of the First Saturdays and tell them Mary has given a great promise to those that observe the 5 First Saturdays.
5. I promise you great things for observing the First Fridays.
6. I promise you great things for spreading devotion to My Heart.
7. I will write your name in My Heart if you heed My wishes.
8. I am the Sacred Heart of Jesus on fire for love of you.
9. I will reign in all hearts.
10. **Messenger:** The Sacred Heart of Jesus will reign and the Immaculate Heart of Mary will triumph. Alleluia, the risen LORD is with us today.

JUNE 3, 2000

## THE JOYFUL MYSTERIES (SACRED HEART ROSARY)

The Joyful Mysteries to be used on June 4, 2000.

**Annunciation**

1. **Jesus:** My Heart is an endless furnace of love.
2. My Heart is that of the Divine God.
3. The angel Gabriel appeared to Mary.
4. I am the Son of God.
5. I am He Who comes to fill you with My life.
6. My staff I hold in My hand.
7. I come announced by the messenger (the angel).
8. Mary accepted.
9. Let My life transform you.
10. The Incarnation goes on in you.

**Visitation**

1. **Jesus:** I come a Babe in the arms of Mary.
2. I am the Savior of the World.
3. My love is eternal.
4. My Heart is on fire for you.
5. A Child carried in the womb of the Virgin Mary.
6. A Heart filled with love.
7. My endless love I pour out to you now.
8. Come and be with Me.
9. On the long hot days of summer, feel the love I give to you.
10. Sufferings are gifts I give you. The sufferings are given to draw you closer to Me.

**Birth of Jesus**

1. **Jesus:** A little Baby carried in the womb of the Mother.
2. Mary takes you as a little baby into her Immaculate Heart.
3. In her Heart, the Holy Spirit transforms you more and more into My image, if you cooperate with the grace I give you.
4. **Messenger:** O Holy Spirit, come and fill the hearts that are weary.
5. O Holy Spirit, fill them with fire.
6. O Holy Spirit, enlighten the blinded minds.
7. O Holy Spirit, spark a fire burning in the children of Mary.
8. O Holy Spirit, it is a light and love the children of Mary seek in their hearts.

9. O Holy Spirit, enlighten the little babies' eyes.
10. O Holy Spirit, let them see God and hear the voice of the Good Shepherd.

**Presentation**

1. **Messenger:** Oh a little Child, God-made-Man.
2. Taken to the temple.
3. Simeon foretold, ... 'Look, he is destined for the fall and for the rise of many in Israel...' (Lk 2:34).
4. Oh Heart of Mary pierced by a sword, oh Mary help us endure the sufferings of life.
5. Oh Heart of Mary, help us to spread the rosary.
6. Oh Heart of Mary, help us to teach the world how to pray the rosary.
7. Oh Mary so fair, protect us from the devil and all that could come against us as we spread the rosary.
8. Oh Mary most pure, we humbly pray for this grace.
9. On this first Saturday of June, 2000, Mary help us, Jesus help us. Dear Father, Son and Holy Spirit help us. Amen.
10. Into the arms of our Mother we give ourselves as little dependent children of our God.

**Finding in the Temple**

1. **Jesus:** You must obey your God.
2. I am a just God. All your deeds will be judged.
3. I am just!!
4. So many are lost, today.
5. At the end of this rosary, I ask you to see Me, My hands on either side of My Heart. I want you to see the fire, I want you to see My eyes, I want you to see Me, a Child in the temple, 12 years old. I want you to know I gave My life for you.
6. My life is given for you. My love is an endless furnace of love that does not flicker.
7. I am the Son of God.
8. Pray for the children of Mary to find their way home to My Heart.
9. Oh children, be humble.
10. Oh children pray for enlightenment, go to the spiritual womb of your Mother, she is your spiritual Mother. Oh My children go to her now.

## ABOUT THE ROSARY

### Background

The word *rosary* comes from the Latin word *rosarius* which means *crown of roses*. It is a form of prayer arranged to give a litany of praise to God and to honor the Blessed Virgin Mary, the Mother of Jesus, in a special way.

Physically, a complete rosary consists of a series of 150 beads divided into 15 groups or decades of ten beads each. Decades are usually separated from each other by one larger bead and connected to form a continuous loop. Attached to extending from this loop or string are five other beads, two large and three small, and a crucifix. Most rosaries today consist of five decades, one-third of an entire rosary.

Certain prayers are said at each bead of a rosary, a *Hail Mary* on each small bead, an *Our Father* on each large bead, and a *Glory Be* and *O My Jesus* prayer following each decade. The 15 decades are further divided into three groups of five, each group dedicated to a set of five important New Testament events called respectively the Joyful Mysteries, the Sorrowful Mysteries and the Glorious Mysteries. During the rosary, each mystery is first announced, then pondered (contemplated) for a few moments before the recitation of a decade of *Hail Marys*.

Another tool used by the faithful in praying the rosary is to meditate on some aspect of a rosary mystery at each bead, before each *Hail Mary*. Certain meditations in this book follow such a format, with many of them coming through the receiver Rita directly from Jesus and Mary.



The fifteen mysteries of the rosary celebrate important events in the New Testament, events which define great truths of our Christian faith. In the rosary, they are arranged in groups as shown below. For those who pray a five-decade rosary each day, the traditional order for praying the mysteries by day of the week is also shown.

### THE JOYFUL MYSTERIES

*Said on Mondays and Thursdays and on Sundays from the First Sunday of Advent until Lent*

1. The Annunciation to Mary
2. The Visitation of Mary
3. The Nativity of Our Lord
4. The Presentation of the Child Jesus in the Temple
5. The Finding of Jesus in the Temple

### THE SORROWFUL MYSTERIES

*Said on Tuesdays and Fridays and on the Sundays of Lent*

1. The Agony in the Garden
2. The Scourging at the Pillar
3. The Crowning with Thorns
4. The Carrying of the Cross
5. The Crucifixion and Death of Our Lord on the Cross

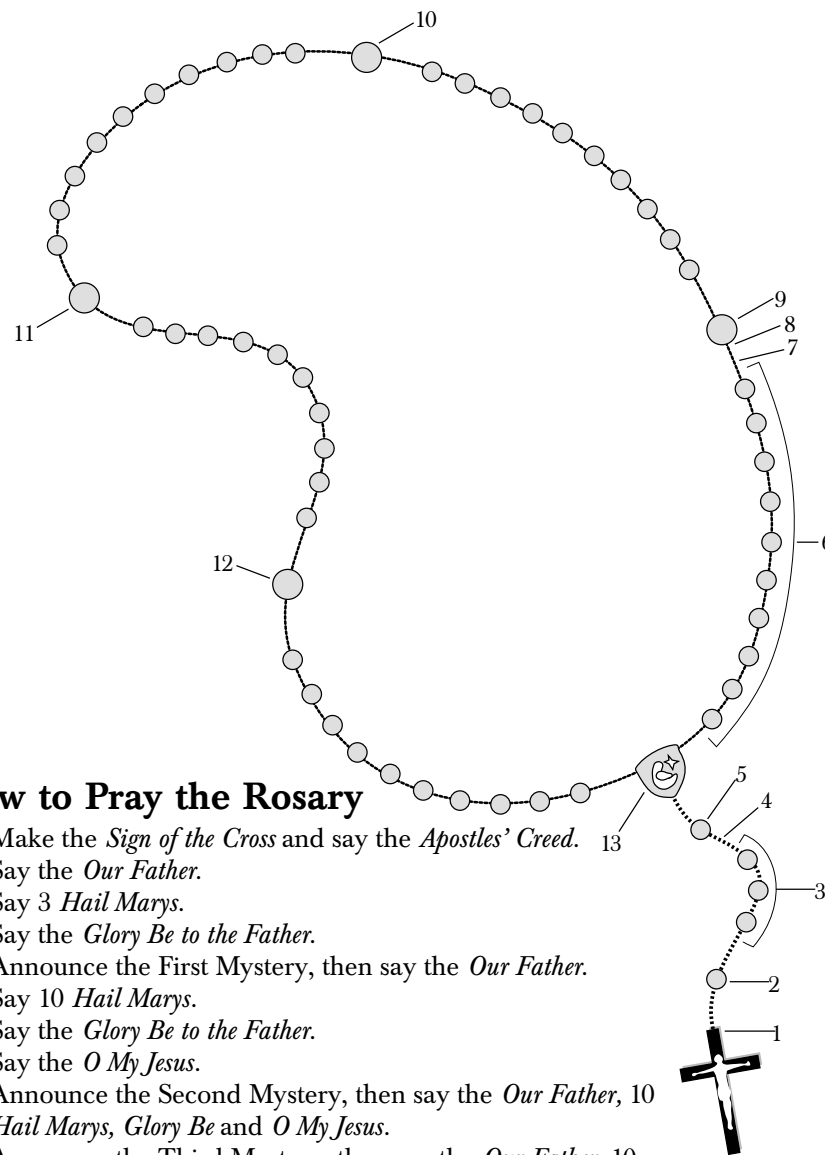
### THE GLORIOUS MYSTERIES

*Said on Wednesdays and Saturdays and on Sundays from Easter to Advent*

1. The Resurrection of Our Lord
2. The Ascension of Our Lord
3. The Descent of the Holy Spirit on the Apostles and Mary
4. The Assumption of Mary into Heaven
5. The Crowning of Mary Queen of Heaven and Earth

## Organization of the Rosary

Strictly speaking, a rosary is a litany of Aves, wave after wave, decades, of Hail Marys directed at Our Lady, begging her intercession on our behalf with God the Father, her Son Jesus and the Holy Spirit. However, the rosary format shown here has been the accepted standard for hundreds of years, with the exception of the *O My Jesus*, or Fatima, prayer which has been added in this century. Most of the individual prayers are ancient indeed, reflecting the glory of the Church from as far back as Our Lord (the *Our Father*), the Gospels (the *Hail Mary*) and the Middle Ages (the *Holy Mary*). Truly a revered and comfortable prayer!



## How to Pray the Rosary

1. Make the *Sign of the Cross* and say the *Apostles' Creed*.
2. Say the *Our Father*.
3. Say 3 *Hail Marys*.
4. Say the *Glory Be to the Father*.
5. Announce the First Mystery, then say the *Our Father*.
6. Say 10 *Hail Marys*.
7. Say the *Glory Be to the Father*.
8. Say the *O My Jesus*.
9. Announce the Second Mystery, then say the *Our Father*, 10 *Hail Marys*, *Glory Be* and *O My Jesus*.
10. Announce the Third Mystery, then say the *Our Father*, 10 *Hail Marys*, *Glory Be* and *O My Jesus*.
11. Announce the Fourth Mystery, then say the *Our Father*, 10 *Hail Marys*, *Glory Be* and *O My Jesus*.
12. Announce the Fifth Mystery, then say the *Our Father*, 10 *Hail Marys*, *Glory Be* and *O My Jesus*.
13. Conclude by saying the *Hail Holy Queen*.
14. Make the *Sign of the Cross*.

## THE ROSARY PRAYERS

### The Sign of the Cross

In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit.

Amen

### The Apostles Creed

**I** believe in God the Father Almighty, Creator of heaven and earth; and in Jesus Christ, His only Son, our Lord; who was conceived by the Holy Spirit, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, died and was buried. He descended into hell; the third day he arose again from the dead; he ascended into heaven; sits at the right hand of God the Father Almighty; from thence he shall come to judge the living and the dead. \* I believe in the Holy Spirit, the Holy Catholic Church, the communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and life everlasting. Amen.

### Our Father

**O**ur Father, Who art in heaven, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done on earth as it is in heaven. \* Give us this day our daily bread and forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil. Amen.

### Hail Mary

**H**ail Mary, full of grace, the Lord is with thee; blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the Fruit of thy womb, Jesus. \* Holy Mary, Mother of God, pray for us sinners, now and at the hour of our death. Amen.

### Glory Be

**G**lory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the Holy Spirit. \* As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be, world without end. Amen.

### O My Jesus

**O** My Jesus, forgive us our sins, save us from the fires of hell and lead all souls to heaven, especially those who are in most need of Thy mercy.

### Hail Holy Queen

**H**ail, holy Queen, Mother of mercy, our life, our sweetness and our hope. To thee do we cry, poor banished children of Eve.

To thee do we send up our sighs, mourning and weeping in this valley of tears. Turn then, most gracious advocate, thine eyes of mercy toward us. And after this, our exile, show unto us the blessed Fruit of thy womb, Jesus, O clement, O loving, O sweet Virgin Mary.

V. Pray for us, O holy Mother of God.

R. That we may be made worthy of the promises of Christ.

**Let us pray.** O God, Whose only begotten Son, by His life, death, and resurrection has purchased for us the rewards of eternal life; grant, we beseech Thee, that meditating upon these mysteries of the most Holy Rosary of the Blessed Virgin Mary, we may imitate what they contain and obtain what they promise, through the same Christ Our Lord. Amen.

Note: When the rosary is said aloud by two or more persons, one person is the leader. He says the first part of the prayer (up to the asterisk \*). Everyone else answers by saying the remainder of the prayer. The *O My Jesus* and the *Hail, Holy Queen* are said by all together.

SONGS

FROM

JESUS

# Table of Contents

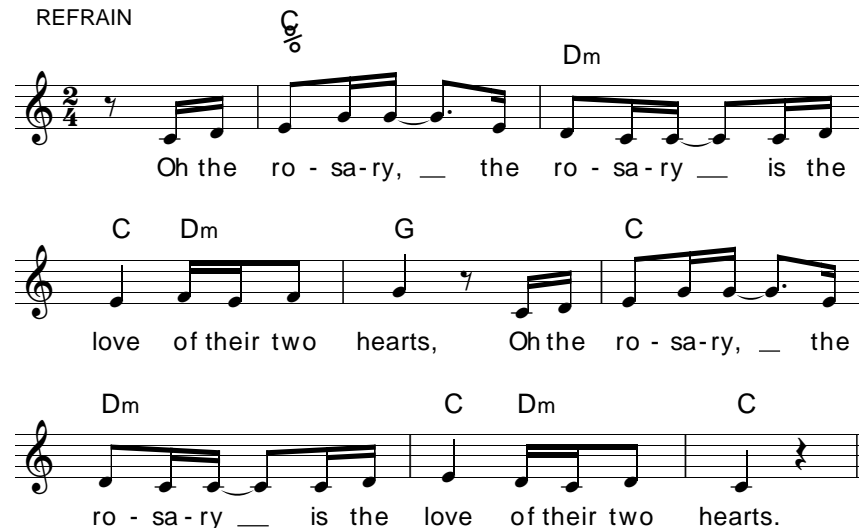
## Songs

A Priest Is a Gift from God .....	318
A Song from Jesus .....	298
Bring Me Souls .....	322
Come to My Heart .....	309
Glory, Glory, Glory Lord .....	312
God's Love .....	303
I Am a Child of God .....	315
I Am Your Sacred Heart .....	304
I Love You Jesus .....	299
Jesus, I Want to Be with You .....	324
Little Baby Hands and Feet .....	308
Little Child .....	300
Live This Day .....	320
My Open Heart .....	314
Our Lady of Clearwater .....	321
See the Eyes That Look at Mary .....	306
Teach Me to Love with Your Heart .....	302
The Rosary Song .....	297
Why Do We Hurt the Ones We Love? .....	316
Your Presence Pervades My Soul .....	310

## The Rosary Song

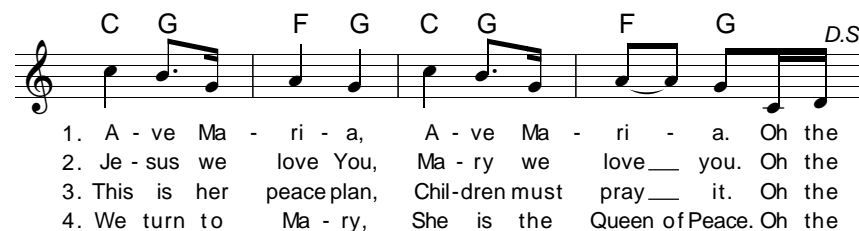
by Rita Ring

### REFRAIN



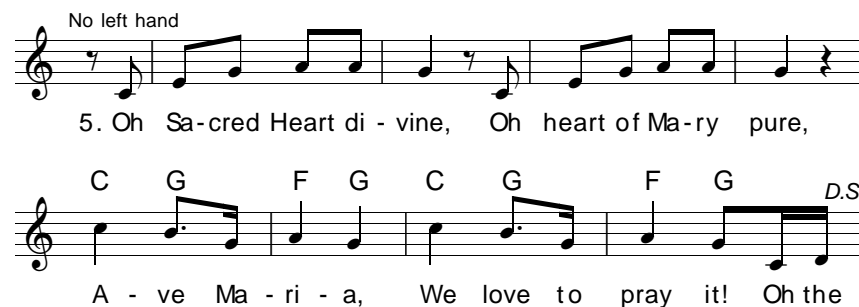
Oh the ro - sa - ry, \_ the ro - sa - ry \_ is the love of their two hearts, Oh the ro - sa - ry, \_ the ro - sa - ry \_ is the love of their two hearts.

### VERSES 1-4



1. A - ve Ma - ri - a, A - ve Ma - ri - a. Oh the  
2. Je - sus we love You, Ma - ry we love \_ you. Oh the  
3. This is her peace plan, Chil-dren must pray \_ it. Oh the  
4. We turn to Ma - ry, She is the Queen of Peace. Oh the

### VERSE 5



5. Oh Sa - cred Heart di - vine, Oh heart of Ma - ry pure,  
A - ve Ma - ri - a, We love to pray it! Oh the

# A Song from Jesus

by Rita Ring

## REFRAIN

F Am  
 I come to you with great - est love, I  
 Dm Am Bb  
 am your lov - ing Sav - ior. I am your God, I  
 F Bb F  
 died for you, I come to you this day.

## VERSES

F Am  
 1. You are My pre - cious lit - tle one, I  
 2. Reach out to Me and do not fear, I  
 Dm Am Bb  
 love you oh so dear - ly. Come close to Me, My  
 want to be so close to you. You are My child, My  
 F Bb F D.C.  
 lit - tle one, I loved you to My death.  
 pre - cious one, I love you ten - der - ly.

Copyright 1994 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring.  
All rights reserved.

# I Love You Jesus

by Rita Ring

## VERSES

C F G  
 1. Oh Burn - ing Heart, Oh Love di - vine, how  
 2. I can - not say. There are not words to  
 3. Your ten - der Heart, Oh how it beats for  
 C F G C F  
 sweet You are to me. I see the host, I  
 say what my heart feels. I love You so, I  
 love of each this day. I want to give You  
 G Am F G C  
 know You're here to love and care for me.  
 scarce can breathe when You come in - to me.  
 all my love, sur - ren - der to - tal - ly.

## REFRAIN

C F G  
 I know Your love a lit - tle now, so  
 C F G C F  
 dear You are to me. Come give me life, a -  
 G Am F G C  
 bun - dant life, I thirst to be with Thee.

Copyright 1994 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring.  
All rights reserved.

# Little Child

by Rita Ring

## VERSE 1

1. Lit - tle child, lit - tle child, come and rest in My  
 arms. Be with Me, lit - tle child, I want you with  
 Me. You are hurt-ing My lov-ed one, I'm wait-ing for  
 you. Come in - to My Heart now, I love you.

## REFRAIN

I am Je - sus, lit - tle child, I have al - ways loved  
 you. From the day you were born, I've been here with  
 you. Do not for - sake Me, I want you to  
 know, lit - tle child, lit - tle child, I love you so!

## VERSE 2

2. Let go, let go, you hold on so  
 tight to the things that are near you, Come in - to My  
 light. Your heart knows long - ing, I am what you  
 crave. Let go to My pres-ence, I ne - ver go.

Copyright 1994 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring.  
 All rights reserved.

# Teach Me to Love with Your Heart

by Rita Ring

## VERSES

F Gm

1. Give me Your Heart Oh Je - sus, Give me a  
2. I see You pre - cious Je - sus hang - ing  
3. I know You lov - ed those who put \_\_\_\_\_

C F Bb

heart like Yours. \_\_\_\_\_ Teach me to love You with  
from the cross. \_\_\_\_\_ You give Your all \_\_\_\_\_ for  
You to death. \_\_\_\_\_ You ask my love \_\_\_\_\_ for

Gm F Bb F

this new heart, Oh I know lit - tle of how \_\_\_\_\_ to  
love of me, I see You there in Your drip - ping  
all this day, Help me to know that You died for my

Gm F Bb

love You. Cre - ate in me Oh pre - cious Sav - iour  
blood. \_\_\_\_\_ Help me to real - ize that You shed Your  
broth - er. You call Me, Lord, to put on Christ and

Gm C F REFRAIN Gm

this \_\_\_\_\_ spe - cial heart. \_\_\_\_\_ Give me your heart Oh  
blood \_\_\_\_\_ for \_\_\_\_\_ me. \_\_\_\_\_  
love \_\_\_\_\_ this \_\_\_\_\_ day. \_\_\_\_\_

C F D.C.

Je - sus, Give me a heart like Yours. \_\_\_\_\_

# God's Love

by Rita Ring

F Am Dm

1. I love you this \_\_\_\_\_ day; I am your ar - dent  
3. The Fa - ther made \_\_\_\_\_ you; No one is just like  
4. I want to give you love; You are My spe - cial

Am Bb Dm

love; You wan - der oh so far; Your  
you; You are His lit - tle child; He  
love; You are My Fa - ther's child; I

Bb Am Bb

soul knows it is hun - gry for on - ly My \_\_\_\_\_  
has a plan for you; Live as He wills you  
love you oh so dear - ly; Come close and know My

F Am

love. 2. You want to know the truth; You  
to. 5. The Spir - it knows the way to  
love.

Dm Am Bb Dm

look so ma - ny plac - es; You must come to My Heart; Find  
lead you to God's love. Be fill - ed with His life; He'll

Bb Dm F

shel - ter in My Heart; My Heart has all you need.  
give you love on fire; You'll know the pow'r of God.

(repeat verse 1  
after verse 5)

# I Am Your Sacred Heart

by Rita Ring

## REFRAIN

REFRAIN

In the deep - est re - cess - es of My  
Heart, take ref - uge from the wind and the  
storm. I will be with you for  
ev - er - more. I am your Sa - cred Heart.

## VERSE 1

1. I am the Way, the Truth and the Life,  
you will have life in Me. Come, My dear lit - tle  
chil - dren come, Come and live in Me.

## VERSE 2

2. The on - ly way to My Fa - ther is through Me.  
Come to Me and know His love, His love will give you peace.

## VERSE 3

3. I will shel - ter you in My burn - ing Heart,  
My Heart beats for you. Come and know I  
am your Love, You can trust in Me.

Copyright 1994 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring.  
All rights reserved.



# See the Eyes That Look at Mary

by Rita Ring

REFRAIN

See the eyes that look at Mar - y, this

ten - der in - fant Child. See this Child's Heart beat so

ten - der - ly, the Sav - ior of the world!

VERSES 1,2

1. His eyes are gaz - ing stead-i - ly up - on His lov - ing

2. He gives us now His bo - dy in the Ho - ly Eu - cha -

Moth-er. She sees the Child Je - sus, the

rist. He comes with this in - tense love to

new-born ba - by here. He comes in His en -

be so close to us. He longs for us to

tire - ty, the Son of God is He.

come to Him, His Heart waits for us.

Wake us up, Let us see that You are tru - ly

Fill us now, Give us Your love. Let us be so

Christ the Lord! We are blind, we need Your grace, please

close to You! We are blind, we need Your grace, please

o - pen up our eyes to You!

o - pen up our eyes to You!

## VERSE 3

3. We are Yours, we give our-selves, we con - se - crate our

hearts to You. We con - se - crate our

hearts to You, we give You all our love!

no refrain

# Little Baby Hands and Feet

by Rita Ring

## REFRAIN

Chords: F G C F B $\flat$  C

Lit-tle ba-by hands and feet, Loved and cared for by His Moth-er;

Chords: F C Dm C B $\flat$  C F

Sim - e-on fore - told the pain, Je-sus Lord is nailed to the cross.

## VERSES 1,2,3

Chords: F G C F B $\flat$  C

1. Ten-der ba - by lit - tle hands, Mar-y's heart is pierced with a sword;  
 2. Mar - y is our Moth - er too, She will lead us to His\_\_ love;  
 3. Mar - y stood be- neath the cross, How her heart\_\_ knows His\_\_ Heart;

Chords: F G C F B $\flat$  C F D.C.

He has come to give us life, God our Fa-ther gave His Son.  
 He has giv - en us His life, See Him hang\_\_ on the cross.  
 She watched Him her ten-der Child, Now she takes us to His Heart.

## VERSE 4

Chords: F C Dm C B $\flat$  C F

4. Stand be-side Him know the joy, He has come to bring new life;

Chords: G C F B $\flat$  C F

Now He ris - es from the dead, Gives us life a - bun-dant life.

Copyright 1995 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring.  
 All rights reserved.

no refrain

# Come to My Heart

by Rita Ring

## REFRAIN

Chords: C Dm

Let go to Me, My child, I want\_\_ to

Chords: C F Dm

be\_\_ with you. Come,\_\_ dear child, I

Chords: C F G C

love you so much, Come and sur - ren - der to Me.

## VERSES 1,2

Chords: F

1. My moth - er calls out\_\_ to you, She  
 2. I want you to dwell in My Heart, I

Chords: Cmaj $^7$  F

wants you to come to her Son, My Heart\_\_ is  
 call you to come for My love, I will give you

Chords: Dm F G C D.C.

wait-ing for you. Come and be lost in My love.  
 all that you need. Come deep - ly in - to My Heart.

Copyright 1994 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring.  
 All rights reserved.

# Your Presence Pervades My Soul

by Rita Ring

## REFRAIN

The Refrain is written in 3/4 time. It consists of three lines of music. The first line has a whole rest followed by a half note G4, a quarter note A4, a quarter note B4, a half note C5, a quarter note B4, a quarter note A4, a quarter note G4, and a half note F#4. The second line has a half note E4, a quarter note D4, a quarter note C4, a half note B3, a quarter note A3, a quarter note G3, a half note F#3, and a half note E3. The third line has a half note D3, a quarter note C3, a quarter note B2, a half note A2, a quarter note G2, a quarter note F#2, a half note E2, and a half note D2.

Your pres-ence per - vades my soul, — Your burn - ing  
 love in my heart. — My heart knows You dear - ly, my  
 soul knows Your pres-ence. Oh Je - sus, I long for Your love.

## VERSE 1

Verse 1 is written in 3/4 time. It consists of two lines of music. The first line has a whole rest followed by a half note G4, a quarter note A4, a quarter note B4, a half note C5, a quarter note B4, a quarter note A4, a quarter note G4, and a half note F#4. The second line has a half note E4, a quarter note D4, a quarter note C4, a half note B3, a quarter note A3, a quarter note G3, a half note F#3, and a half note E3.

1. You are my way, my truth and my life, I for -  
 ev - er want Your pres - ence with - in me.

## VERSE 2

Verse 2 is written in 3/4 time. It consists of two lines of music. The first line has a whole rest followed by a half note G4, a quarter note A4, a quarter note B4, a half note C5, a quarter note B4, a quarter note A4, a quarter note G4, and a half note F#4. The second line has a half note E4, a quarter note D4, a quarter note C4, a half note B3, a quarter note A3, a quarter note G3, a half note F#3, and a half note E3.

2. To You, Oh Lord, I lift up my soul. I  
 give You my life to use as You will.

## VERSE 3

Verse 3 is written in 3/4 time. It consists of two lines of music. The first line has a whole rest followed by a half note G4, a quarter note A4, a quarter note B4, a half note C5, a quarter note B4, a quarter note A4, a quarter note G4, and a half note F#4. The second line has a half note E4, a quarter note D4, a quarter note C4, a half note B3, a quarter note A3, a quarter note G3, a half note F#3, and a half note E3.

3. I want to live for You this day, You  
 call me to see You in my broth - ers to - day.

## VERSE 4

Verse 4 is written in 3/4 time. It consists of two lines of music. The first line has a whole rest followed by a half note G4, a quarter note A4, a quarter note B4, a half note C5, a quarter note B4, a quarter note A4, a quarter note G4, and a half note F#4. The second line has a half note E4, a quarter note D4, a quarter note C4, a half note B3, a quarter note A3, a quarter note G3, a half note F#3, and a half note E3.

4. I am in your broth - er, I call you to  
 love — them. Do not turn Me a - way.

Copyright 1995 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring.  
All rights reserved.

# Glory, Glory, Glory Lord

by Rita Ring

VERSES 1,2,3



1. Glo - ry, Glo - ry, Glo - ry Lord! \_\_\_\_  
 2. Ho - ly Spir - it give \_\_\_\_ us fire! \_\_\_\_  
 3. We are chil - dren of \_\_\_\_ the Fa - ther.



You have ris - en from the tomb!  
 Fill us with \_\_\_\_ Your ra - diant love!  
 He \_\_\_\_ has \_\_\_\_ a plan for us.



Give us (life Lord,) Your pre - cious life! You \_\_\_\_ have  
 Fill us with the fire of God's love! Mold \_\_\_\_ us  
 Come to Him as His lit - tle child. He who cre -



ris - en to give us new life! \_\_\_\_ (to verse 2)  
 in \_\_\_\_ the \_\_\_\_ im - age of Je - sus! (to refrain)  
 a - ted \_\_\_\_ us and loves us. \_\_\_\_ (to verse 4)

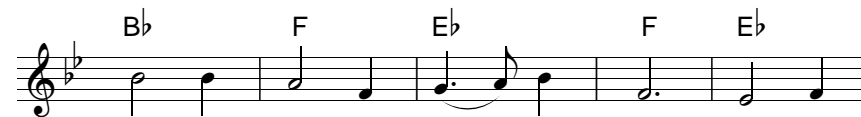
VERSE 4



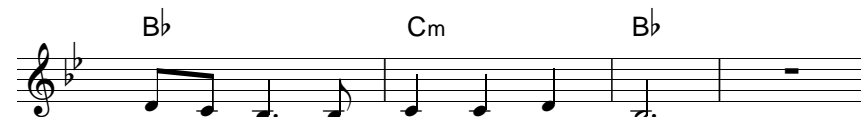
4. Fa - ther, Son, and Ho - ly Spir - it!



Dwell with - in \_\_\_\_ our fee - ble hearts!



We praise You with all \_\_\_\_ our hearts! How we



thank - You for giv - ing us life! (to refrain)

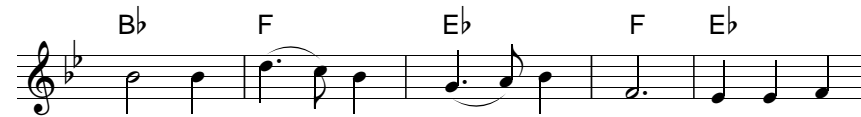
REFRAIN



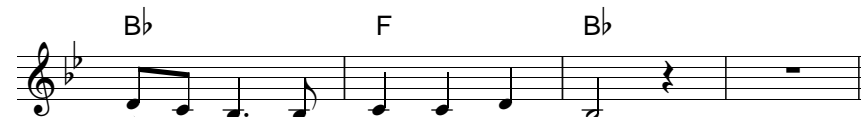
We are sin - ners, we need \_\_\_\_ Your grace!



We are wait - ing Your pre - cious life!



Al - le - lu - ia Praise \_\_\_\_ the Lord! Je - sus has



ris - en to give us new life!

## My Open Heart

by Rita Ring

C F G C

My Heart is o - pen and on fire for you.

F G C

I want you to know I'm wait - ing for you.

F G F G C

Come in - to My Heart, I long for you.

F C F C

Do you hear My beating heart? Do you know how near I am?

F C F Dm C

I am Je - sus lit - tle one, I wait for you.

Copyright 1994 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring.  
All rights reserved.

## I Am a Child of God

First transcribed in my notebook.  
Dedicated to Fr. Carter S. J.

by Rita Ring

F C

1. Oh I am a child of God,  
2. Oh I am a child of God,  
3. Oh lit - tle son of Him,

F C

Oh I give my life to You,  
I know of my love for Thee,  
Oh come with hu - mil - i - ty,

Bb C

I see Your Heart up - on Your  
I know my life de - pends on  
And ask Him now to grace your

Bb F

breast and hope I can dwell in  
You and know I will strug - gle for  
soul with love that is lik - ened to Thee.  
Thee. God.

Copyright 1998 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring.  
All rights reserved.

# Why Do We Hurt the Ones We Love?

by Rita Ring

## VERSE 1

VERSE 1

C Am Dm/F G C

Why do we hurt the ones we love? Why don't we

Am Dm/F G C Am

see it hurts on - ly us? To give of our - selves just

Dm/F G Am<sup>7</sup> Fmaj<sup>7</sup>

makes us rich, to be self - ish just makes us

C Am F

poor. When we love one an - oth - er we're giv - ing to

Dm G

God. When we love one an - oth - er we're build - ing last - ing

C Fmaj<sup>7</sup>

love. So keep right on giving, don't ev - er hurt the ones you

Em Dm

love, and God will bless you with ev - er - last - ing

## VERSE 2

VERSE 2

C Am Dm/F G

love. Hate that's in - side eats you a - way, It

C Am Dm/F G C

makes you \_ hurt \_ ev - 'ry day, It fes - ters and

Am Dm/F G Am<sup>7</sup> Fmaj<sup>7</sup>

on - ly caus - es pain, just give all your hurts to

C Am F

God. You can love to - day, just \_ smile and be

Dm G

glad, that God is with you in ev - 'ry - thing you

C Fmaj<sup>7</sup>

do. So just start \_ liv - ing, God is \_ with \_ you \_

Em Dm C

now, and turn to Him in ev - 'ry thing \_ that you do.

Copyright 1998 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring.  
All rights reserved.

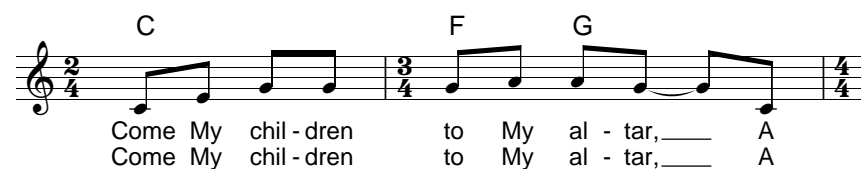
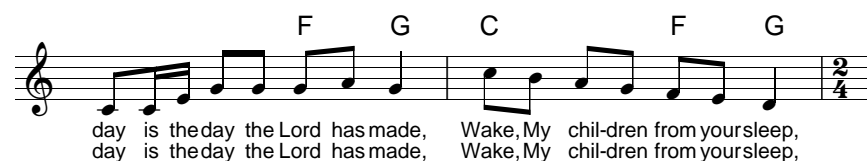
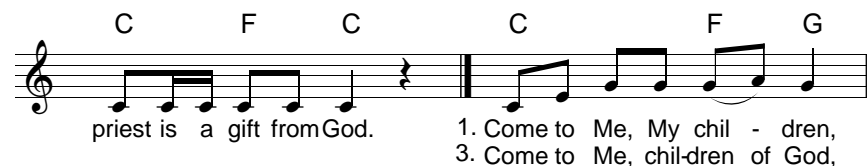
# A Priest Is a Gift from God

by Rita Ring

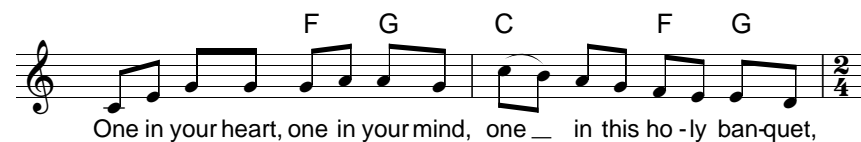
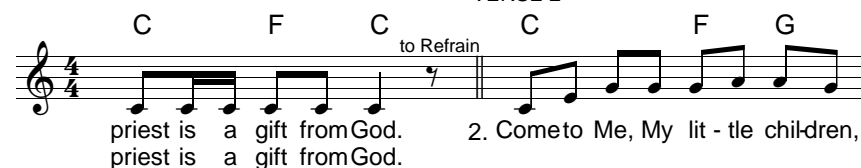
## REFRAIN



## VERSES 1, 3



## VERSE 2



# Live This Day

by Rita Ring

1. I can on - ly live this \_\_\_ day. To - mor - row  
2. Ev - 'ry day is a new \_\_\_ day, You \_\_\_ can

is so far a - way. Yes - ter - day is in the past now.  
live it and be glad. Look a - round \_\_\_ life is so good,

The on - ly mo - ment I can live is right now.  
This is the day the Lord has made for you now.

Live ev - 'ry day, let \_\_\_ each mo - ment count, If you \_\_\_  
Look to the sky to the heav - ens a - bove, Je - sus \_\_\_

do it will all work \_\_\_ out. So stop your fret - ting \_\_\_  
cares, You can ask for His love to help you dai - ly \_\_\_

\_\_\_ and live the on - ly life you have, and ask \_\_\_  
\_\_\_ in ev - 'ry - thing you \_\_\_ do, and He will

Je - sus \_\_\_ to guide you from a - bove. \_\_\_  
guide you \_\_\_ to live your life a - new. \_\_\_

Copyright 2000 by Rita Margaret Robinson Ring. All rights reserved.

# Our Lady of Clearwater

Words and music  
by Joseph Lee

REFRAIN

Our La - dy of Clear - wa - ter, is shin - ing like the  
sun, She comes to us in rainbow gown, to

lead us to her Son. 1. The La - dy came with -  
2. She asked that He be  
3. So come right in and  
4. Our La - dy came at

in our midst, on that De - cem - ber day, To  
placed be - hind the im - age of her face, To  
be filled up, He's wait - ing there for all, To  
Fa - ti - ma, and asked we con - se - crate, To

lead us to the Eu - cha - rist, and kneel us down to pray.  
bring us to His Sac - red Heart, where He pours out His grace.  
give His love for all the world, please ans - wer now her call.  
give our hearts to Their two Hearts, be - fore it is too late.

5. To lead us to her Son, she leads us to her  
Son, She leads us, she's Our La - dy.

Copyright 1998 by Joseph H. Lee. All rights reserved.

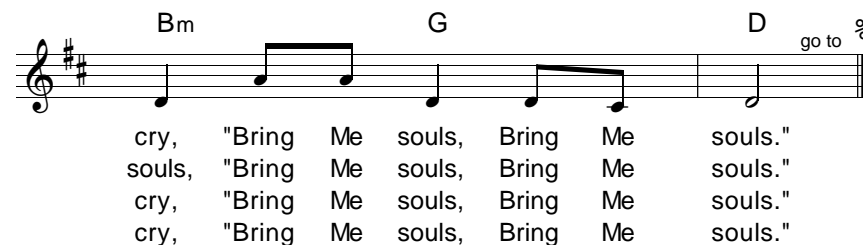
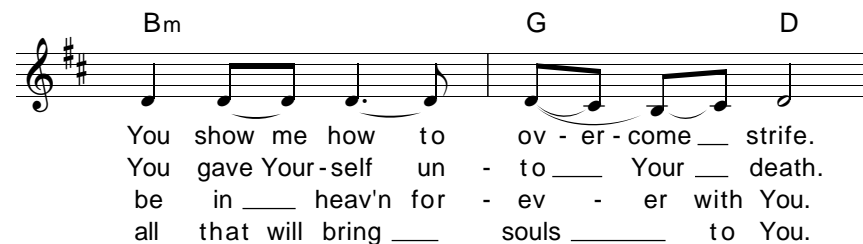
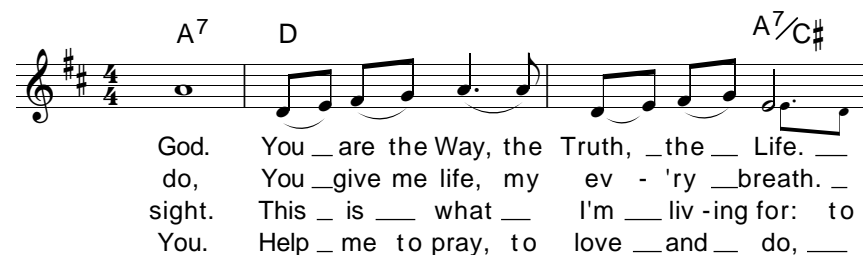
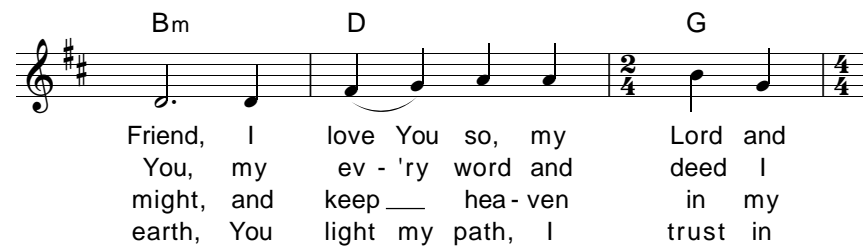


# Bring Me Souls

by Debora Ellen Kellner  
Chords by Joseph Lee



3. Lord, may my life be all for  
4. Lord help me love with all my  
5. As I am here up - on this



# Jesus, I Want to Be With You

by Debora Ellen Kellner  
Keyboard Acc. by Michael Collins



1. Je-sus, I love\_\_You. Je - sus,\_\_ I care for You.
3. Ma - ry, Your Mo - ther. Shows me how to love o - thers.
5. Je-sus, my Bro - ther. Glad - ly serves o - thers.
6. Je-sus, I love\_\_You. Je - sus,\_\_ I care for You.



- Je - sus, I love\_\_ You. I want to be with You.  
Lead me to your on - ly Son. I want to be with Him.  
Give me grace to do the same. I want to be with You.  
Je - sus, I love\_\_ You. I want to be with You.



2. Help me see the way. Help\_\_ me\_\_ ev' - ry day.
4. Ho - ly Spir - it, Fill me with Your know - ledge.



- Lead me to Your King - dom. I want to be with You.  
Show me how to please\_\_ God. I want to be with You.

Copyright 1997 by Debora Ellen Michael Kellner.  
All rights reserved.

## Jiffy Sheet:

108 day Novena beginning August 18, 2000 to December 3, 2000

You will need: 1. This sheet

2. Holy Spirit Novena Book

3. Shepherds of Christ Prayer Manual

I. Begin by singing, *Come Holy Ghost* (verse 1).

1. Say, "I want to make a Spiritual Communion."
2. "I give my heart to Jesus and Mary with you in love." (This will unite us in the Hearts of Jesus and Mary.)
3. Cast out Satan: "We cast Satan into the fires of hell, far from us, our families, our Movement, Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center, the Church and the world in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit."

## Holy Spirit Novena and Rosary Novena Chart

Day:	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious
<b>Period I</b>	Aug 18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26
<b>II</b>	27	28	29	30	31	Sep 1	2	3	4
<b>Period I</b>	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13
<b>II</b>	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22
<b>Period I</b>	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	Oct 1
<b>II</b>	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
<b>Period I</b>	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19
<b>II</b>	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28
<b>Period I</b>	29	30	31	Nov 1	2	3*	4	5	6
<b>II</b>	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15
<b>Period I</b>	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24
<b>II</b>	25	26	27	28	29	30	Dec 1	2	3

4. Pray the Holy Spirit Novena using the Holy Spirit Novena Booklet.
5. After the novena, read the appropriate meditation. For example: period 1, day 1; period 1, day 2; etc. This will continue until further indicated.
  - It is enormously important that you feel as a body praying together, asking for the special coming of the Holy Spirit.
6. After the meditation say: "We consecrate the Movement,

Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center, the Church and the world to the Sacred Heart of Jesus and to the Immaculate Heart of Mary.”

7. Ask that the Blood of Jesus be spread on the Movement, Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center, the Church and the world.
8. Begin the 6:30 p.m. prayer service as usual.

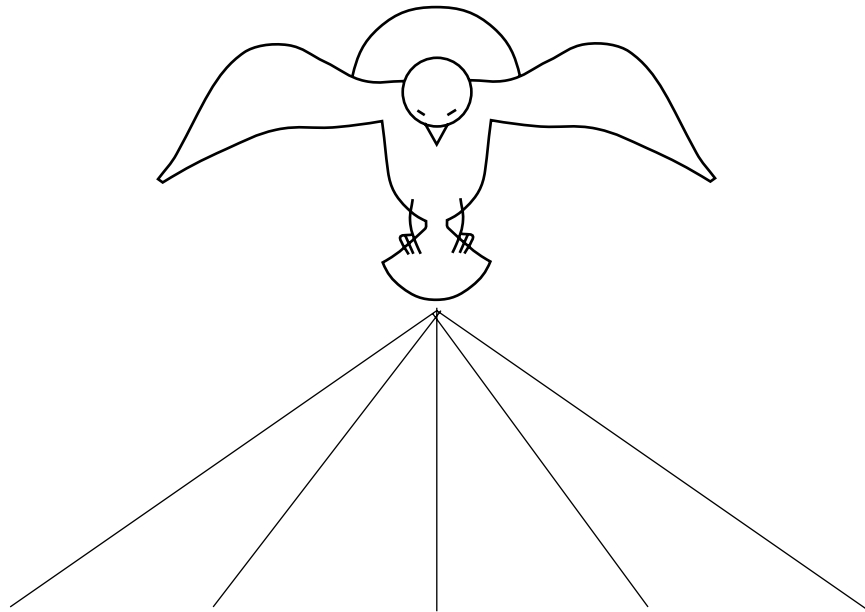
## II. Begin the 6:30 prayer service

1. Sing *A Song from Jesus*. Refrain: “I come to you with greatest love, I am your loving Savior. I am your God, I died for you, I come to you this day.”
2. Then begin the prayers of the Good Shepherd (Shepherds of Christ Prayer Manual).
3. Sing *The Rosary* song Refrain: “Oh the rosary, the rosary is the love of Their two Hearts, Oh the rosary, the rosary is the love of Their two Hearts.”
  - 1) Ave Maria, Ave Maria.
  - 2) Jesus we love You, Mary we love you.
  - 3) This is her peace plan, Children must pray it.
  - 4) We turn to Mary, She is the Queen of Peace.
  - 5) Oh Sacred Heart Divine, Oh Heart of Mary pure, Ave Maria, We love to pray it!
4. Begin the rosary. Please use the Rosary Books and the Rosary Aves. The important thing is to pray the prayers and the rosary at 6:30 p.m., if possible. (Rosary mysteries need to be according to the Rosary Novena.)
5. Read the **Ten Commandments**.
  1. I, the Lord, am your God. You shall not have other gods besides me.
  2. You shall not take the name of the Lord, your God, in vain.
  3. Remember to keep holy the sabbath day.
  4. Honor your father and your mother.
  5. You shall not kill.
  6. You shall not commit adultery.
  7. You shall not steal.
  8. You shall not bear false witness against your neighbor.
  9. You shall not covet your neighbor’s wife.
  10. You shall not covet anything that belongs to your neighbor.
6. Pray A Prayer of Thanksgiving then read the Daily Message

for the day.

## III. List of Important Feasts

- Aug. 22, 2000, The Queenship of the Blessed Virgin Mary
- Aug. 29, 2000, The Beheading of St. John the Baptist
- Sept. 8, 2000, The Birth of the Blessed Virgin Mary
- Sept. 15, 2000, Our Lady of Sorrows
- Sept. 21, 2000, St. Matthew, Apostle
- Sept. 29, 2000, Sts. Michael, Gabriel, and Raphael, Archangels
- Oct. 2, 2000, The Guardian Angels
- Oct. 4, 2000, St. Francis of Assisi
- Oct. 7, 2000, Our Lady of the Rosary
- Oct. 16, 2000, St. Margaret Mary Alacoque, Religious
- Oct. 18, 2000, St. Luke, Evangelist
- Oct. 20, 2000, St. Paul of the Cross, Religious Founder
- Oct. 28, 2000, Sts. Simon and Jude, Apostles
- Nov. 1, 2000, All Saints Day
- Nov. 2, 2000, All Souls Day
- Nov. 21, 2000, Presentation of the Blessed Virgin Mary
- Nov. 26, 2000, Christ the King
- Nov. 30, 2000, St. Andrew, Apostle
- Dec. 1, 1999, St. Edmund Campion, Martyr



# HOLY SPIRIT NOVENA

**Shepherds of Christ Publications**  
 Madison, Indiana  
 El Paso, Texas

This book is published by Shepherds of Christ Publications, a subsidiary of Shepherds of Christ Ministries, a tax exempt religious public charitable association organized to foster devotion to the Two Hearts, the Sacred Heart of Jesus and the Immaculate Heart of Mary.

For additional copies, contact us:

Shepherds of Christ Ministries  
 P.O. Box 193  
 Morrow, OH 45152-0193  
 (toll free number) 1-888-211-3041  
 (phone) 1-513-932-4451  
 (fax) 1-513-932-6791  
<http://www.SofC.org>

*Nihil Obstat:*

Rev. Daniel J. Mahan, S.T.L.  
 Censor Librorum  
 Archdiocese of Indianapolis

*Imprimatur:*

Archbishop Daniel M. Buechlein, O.S.B.  
 Archbishop of Indianapolis  
 Archdiocese of Indianapolis

Copyright © 1998 Shepherds of Christ Ministries

Permission for non-commercial reproduction granted but with no retyping or editing.

First Printing: March, 1999  
 Second Printing: April, 2000

## DAILY NOVENA PRAYERS

### Opening Prayer

In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit. Amen.

Dear Father, we come to You in the name of Jesus, in union with Him in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass, in the Holy Spirit. We come to You united to the Child Jesus of Good Health and the Infant of Prague. We come to You in the perfect, sinless heart of Our Mother Mary, asking her powerful intercession, uniting ourselves to her holy tears. We come to You united to all the angels and saints, and the souls in purgatory.

### Prayer for Holy Spirit

We pray for an outpouring of the Holy Spirit on us, to be baptized by the Holy Spirit, that He will descend mightily on us as He did on the Apostles at Pentecost. That the Holy Spirit will transform us from fear to fearlessness and that He will give us courage to do all the Father is asking of us to help bring about the Reign of the Sacred Heart and the triumph of Mary's Immaculate Heart. We pray for the Holy Spirit to descend mightily on the Jesuits and the Poor Clares on the Shepherds of Christ leaders and members and on the whole Body of Christ and the world.

### Protection by the Blood of Jesus

We pray that the Blood of Jesus will be spread on us, everyone in our families, and the Shepherds of Christ Movement, that we will be able to move steadfastly ahead and be protected from the evil one.

### Healing

We pray for healing in body, mind, and soul and generational healing in ourselves, in all members in our families, and in all members of the Shepherds of Christ Movement, the Jesuit Community, the Poor Clares, the Body of Christ, and the world.

### Prayer for Strength and Light

We adore You, oh Holy Spirit. Give us strength, give us light, console us. We give ourselves entirely to You. Oh Spirit of light and

grace, we want to only do the will of the Father. Enlighten us that we may live always in the Father's will.

Eternal Spirit fill us with Your Divine Wisdom that we may comprehend more fully insight into Your Divine Mysteries.

Give us lights, Oh Holy Spirit that we may know God. Work within the heart, the spiritual womb of the Virgin Mary, to form us more and more into the image of Jesus.

### Prayer to Be One with God, Father, Son and Holy Spirit

We long for You, Oh Spirit of Light, we long to know God, we want to be one with Him, our Divine God. We want to be one with the Father, know Him as a Person most intimately. We want to know the beloved One, the Sacred Heart of Jesus, and live and dwell in Him at all times, every moment of our lives. We want to be one with You, Oh Spirit of Light, that You move in us in our every breath.

### Prayer to Be One in Jesus

Let us experience life in the Sacred Heart of Jesus, so we can say as Saint Paul, "I have been crucified with Christ and yet I am alive; yet it is no longer I, but Christ living in me...." Let us live, united to the Mass, all through the day being one in Him. Let us be able to love and know in this elevated state of oneness with our God. We long for Thee, oh beautiful God, we love You, we love You, we love You. We praise You, worship You, honor You, adore You, and thank You, our beloved God, Father, Son, and Holy Spirit.

### Prayer to Dwell in the Hearts of Jesus and Mary

We seek to be one in God, to live and dwell in the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, our little heaven on earth, to experience life in the all perfect, pure, sinless heart of our Mother. We want the Holy Spirit to move in us and to be united to Jesus as the Bridegroom of our souls and be a most perfect sacrifice offered to the Father at every moment as we unite in the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass around the world to help in the salvation of souls.

### Prayer for the Holy Spirit and His Gifts

Come Holy Spirit, come, come into our hearts, inflame all people with the fire of Your love.

*Leader:* Send forth Your Spirit and all will be reborn.

*All:* And You will renew the face of the earth.

We pray for the seven gifts of the Holy Spirit, we ask for perfection in our souls to make us holy, holy souls likened to God.

Dear Holy Spirit, we give ourselves to You soul and body. We ask You to give us the Spirit of Wisdom, Understanding, Counsel, Fortitude, Knowledge, Piety, and Fear of the Lord.

## Prayer for the Word Alive in Our Hearts

We know, dear Holy Spirit, the Word in His human nature was brought forth within the womb of the woman. We pray that His word will be brought forth in our hearts as He lives and dwells in us. We want the incarnation to go on in our lives. Dear Holy Spirit, work in us.

## Little Prayers to the Holy Spirit

Dear Holy Spirit, help us not to be ignorant or indifferent or weak, help us to be strong with the love of God.

Dear Holy Spirit, please pray for our needs for us.

Dear Holy Spirit, help us to respect God and to avoid sin. Help us to live in the Father's will.

Dear Holy Spirit, help us to keep Your commandments and to respect authority. Help us to love all things as You will us to love them. Help us to want to pray and always serve God with the greatest love. Help us to know the truth. Help us to have the gift of faith, hope, and love. Help us to know what is right and what is wrong.

## A Prayer for Intimacy with the Lamb, the Bridegroom of the Soul

Oh Lamb of God, Who take away the sins of the world, come and act on my soul most intimately. I surrender myself, as I ask for the grace to let go, to just be as I exist in You and You act most intimately on my soul. You are the Initiator. I am the soul waiting Your favors as You act in me. I love You. I adore You. I worship You. Come and possess my soul with Your Divine Grace, as I experience You most intimately.

## FIRST WEEK MEDITATIONS NINE DAYS

### 1. Romans 8:14-17

All who are guided by the Spirit of God are sons of God; for what you received was not the spirit of slavery to bring you back into fear; you received the Spirit of adoption, enabling us to cry out, 'Abba, Father!' The Spirit himself joins with our spirit to bear witness that we are children of God. And if we are children, then we are heirs, heirs of God and joint-heirs with Christ, provided that we share his suffering, so as to share his glory.

### 2. Romans 8:5-9

Those who are living by their natural inclinations have their

minds on the things human nature desires; those who live in the Spirit have their minds on spiritual things. And human nature has nothing to look forward to but death, while the Spirit looks forward to life and peace, because the outlook of disordered human nature is opposed to God, since it does not submit to God's Law, and indeed it cannot, and those who live by their natural inclinations can never be pleasing to God. You, however, live not by your natural inclinations, but by the Spirit, since the Spirit of God has made a home in you. Indeed, anyone who does not have the Spirit of Christ does not belong to him.

### 3. 1 John 4:12-16

No one has ever seen God, but as long as we love one another God remains in us and his love comes to its perfection in us. This is the proof that we remain in him and he in us, that he has given us a share in his Spirit. We ourselves have seen and testify that the Father sent his Son as Saviour of the world. Anyone who acknowledges that Jesus is the Son of God, God remains in him and he in God. We have recognised for ourselves, and put our faith in, the love God has for us. God is love, and whoever remains in love remains in God and God in him.

### 4. 1 John 4:17-21

Love comes to its perfection in us when we can face the Day of Judgement fearlessly, because even in this world we have become as he is. In love there is no room for fear, but perfect love drives out fear, because fear implies punishment and no one who is afraid has come to perfection in love. Let us love, then, because he first loved us. Anyone who says 'I love God' and hates his brother, is a liar, since whoever does not love the brother whom he can see cannot love God whom he has not seen. Indeed this is the commandment we have received from him, that whoever loves God, must also love his brother.

### 5. 1 John 4:7-11

My dear friends, let us love one another, since love is from God and everyone who loves is a child of God and knows God. Whoever fails to love does not know God, because God is love. This is the revelation of God's love for us, that God sent his only Son into the world that we might have life through him. Love consists in this: it is not we who loved God, but God loved us and sent his Son to expiate our sins. My dear friends, if God loved us so much, we too should love one another.

**6. Acts of the Apostles 1:1-5**

In my earlier work, *Theophilus*, I dealt with everything Jesus had done and taught from the beginning until the day he gave his instructions to the apostles he had chosen through the Holy Spirit, and was taken up to heaven. He had shown himself alive to them after his Passion by many demonstrations: for forty days he had continued to appear to them and tell them about the kingdom of God. While at table with them, he had told them not to leave Jerusalem, but to wait there for what the Father had promised. 'It is', he had said, 'what you have heard me speak about: John baptised with water but, not many days from now, you are going to be baptised with the Holy Spirit.'

**7. Acts of the Apostles 1:6-9**

Now having met together, they asked him, 'Lord, has the time come for you to restore the kingdom to Israel?' He replied, 'It is not for you to know times or dates that the Father has decided by his own authority, but you will receive the power of the Holy Spirit which will come on you, and then you will be my witnesses not only in Jerusalem but throughout Judaea and Samaria, and indeed to earth's remotest end.'

As he said this he was lifted up while they looked on, and a cloud took him from their sight.

**8. Acts of the Apostles 1:12-14**

So from the Mount of Olives, as it is called, they went back to Jerusalem, a short distance away, no more than a Sabbath walk; and when they reached the city they went to the upper room where they were staying; there were Peter and John, James and Andrew, Philip and Thomas, Bartholomew and Matthew, James son of Alphaeus and Simon the Zealot, and Jude son of James. With one heart all these joined constantly in prayer, together with some women, including Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brothers.

**9. Acts of the Apostles 2:1-4**

When Pentecost day came round, they had all met together, when suddenly there came from heaven a sound as of a violent wind which filled the entire house in which they were sitting; and there appeared to them tongues as of fire; these separated and came to rest on the head of each of them. They were all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak different languages as the Spirit gave them power to express themselves.

## SECOND WEEK

### MEDITATIONS NINE DAYS

**1. John 14:21-31**

Whoever holds to my commandments and keeps them is the one who loves me; and whoever loves me will be loved by my Father, and I shall love him and reveal myself to him.'

Judas—not Judas Iscariot—said to him, 'Lord, what has happened, that you intend to show yourself to us and not to the world?' Jesus replied:

'Anyone who loves me will keep my word, and my Father will love him, and we shall come to him and make a home in him. Anyone who does not love me does not keep my words. And the word that you hear is not my own: it is the word of the Father who sent me. I have said these things to you while still with you; but the Paraclete, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in my name, will teach you everything and remind you of all I have said to you. Peace I bequeath to you, my own peace I give you, a peace which the world cannot give, this is my gift to you. Do not let your hearts be troubled or afraid. You heard me say: I am going away and shall return. If you loved me you would be glad that I am going to the Father, for the Father is greater than I. I have told you this now, before it happens, so that when it does happen you may believe.

'I shall not talk to you much longer, because the prince of this world is on his way. He has no power over me, but the world must recognise that I love the Father and that I act just as the Father commanded. Come now, let us go.

**2. John 17:11-26**

I am no longer in the world, but they are in the world, and I am coming to you. Holy Father, keep those you have given me true to your name, so that they may be one like us. While I was with them, I kept those you had given me true to your name. I have watched over them and not one is lost except one who was destined to be lost, and this was to fulfil the scriptures. But now I am coming to you and I say these things in the world to share my joy with them to the full. I passed your word on to them, and the world hated them, because they belong to the world no more than I belong to the world. I am not asking you to remove them from the world, but to protect them from the Evil One. They do not belong to the world any more than I belong to the world. Consecrate them in the truth; your word is truth. As you sent me into the world, I

have sent them into the world, and for their sake I consecrate myself so that they too may be consecrated in truth. I pray not only for these but also for those who through their teaching will come to believe in me. May they all be one, just as, Father, you are in me and I am in you, so that they also may be in us, so that the world may believe it was you who sent me. I have given them the glory you gave to me, that they may be one as we are one. With me in them and you in me, may they be so perfected in unity that the world will recognise that it was you who sent me and that you have loved them as you have loved me.

Father, I want those you have given me to be with me where I am, so that they may always see my glory which you have given me because you loved me before the foundation of the world. Father, Upright One, the world has not known you, but I have known you, and these have known that you have sent me. I have made your name known to them and will continue to make it known, so that the love with which you loved me may be in them, and so that I may be in them.

### 3. I Corinthians 15:20-28

In fact, however, Christ has been raised from the dead, as the first-fruits of all who have fallen asleep. As it was by one man that death came, so through one man has come the resurrection of the dead. Just as all die in Adam, so in Christ all will be brought to life; but all of them in their proper order: Christ the first-fruits, and next, at his coming, those who belong to him. After that will come the end, when he will hand over the kingdom to God the Father, having abolished every principality, every ruling force and power. For he is to be king *until he has made* his enemies his footstool, and the last of the enemies to be done away with is death, for *he has put all things under his feet*. But when it is said everything is subjected, this obviously cannot include the One who subjected everything to him. When everything has been subjected to him, then the Son himself will be subjected to the One who has subjected everything to him, so that God may be all in all.

### 4. Revelation 3:1-3,12,16-19

'Write to the angel of the church in Sardis and say, "Here is the message of the one who holds the seven spirits of God and the seven stars: I know about your behaviour: how you are reputed to be alive and yet are dead. Wake up; put some resolve into what little vigour you have left: it is dying fast. So far I have failed to notice anything in your behaviour that my God could possibly call perfect; remember how you first heard the message. Hold on to that.

Repent! If you do not wake up, I shall come to you like a thief, and you will have no idea at what hour I shall come upon you.

Anyone who proves victorious I will make into a pillar in the sanctuary of my God, and it will stay there for ever; I will inscribe on it the name of my God and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem which is coming down from my God in heaven, and my own new name as well.

'...but since you are neither hot nor cold, but only lukewarm, I will spit you out of my mouth. You say to yourself: I am rich, I have made a fortune and have everything I want, never realising that you are wretchedly and pitifully poor, and blind and naked too. I warn you, buy from me the gold that has been tested in the fire to make you truly rich, and white robes to clothe you and hide your shameful nakedness, and ointment to put on your eyes to enable you to see. *I reprove and train those whom I love: so repent in real earnest.*'

### 5. Revelation 5:9-14

They sang a new hymn: You are worthy to take the scroll and to break its seals, because you were sacrificed, and with your blood you bought people for God of every race, language, people and nation and made them *a line of kings and priests* for God, to rule the world.

In my vision, I heard the sound of an immense number of angels gathered round the throne and the living creatures and the elders; there were *ten thousand times ten thousand of them and thousands upon thousands*, loudly chanting:

Worthy is the Lamb that was sacrificed to receive power, riches, wisdom, strength, honour, glory and blessing. Then I heard all the living things in creation—everything that lives in heaven, and on earth, and under the earth, and in the sea, crying:

To the One seated on the throne and to the Lamb, be all praise, honour, glory and power, for ever and ever.

And the four living creatures said, 'Amen'; and the elders prostrated themselves to worship.

### 6. Revelation 7:14-17

I answered him, 'You can tell me, sir.' Then he said, 'These are the people who have been through the great trial; they have washed their robes white again in the blood of the Lamb. That is why they are standing in front of God's throne and serving him day and night in his sanctuary; and the One who sits on the throne will spread his tent over them. *They will never hunger or thirst again; sun and scorching wind will never plague them, because the Lamb who is at the heart of the throne will be their*



*shepherd and will guide them to springs of living water; and God will wipe away all tears from their eyes.'*

#### 7. Revelation 12:1-8

Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman, robed with the sun, standing on the moon, and on her head a crown of twelve stars. She was pregnant, and in labour, crying aloud in the pangs of childbirth. Then a second sign appeared in the sky: there was a huge red dragon with seven heads and ten horns, and each of the seven heads crowned with a coronet. Its tail swept a third of *the stars from the sky and hurled them to the ground*, and the dragon stopped in front of the woman as she was at the point of giving birth, so that it could eat the child as soon as it was born. The woman *was delivered of a boy*, the son who was *to rule all the nations with an iron sceptre*, and the child was taken straight up to God and to his throne, while the woman escaped into the desert, where God had prepared a place for her to be looked after for twelve hundred and sixty days.

And now war broke out in heaven, when *Michael* with his angels attacked the dragon. The dragon fought back with his angels, but they were defeated and driven out of heaven.

#### 8. Revelation 14:1-7

Next in my vision I saw Mount Zion, and standing on it the Lamb who had with him a hundred and forty-four thousand people, all with his name and his Father's name written on their foreheads. I heard a sound coming out of heaven like the sound of the ocean or the roar of thunder; it was like the sound of harpists playing their harps. There before the throne they were singing a new hymn in the presence of the four living creatures and the elders, a hymn that could be learnt only by the hundred and forty-four thousand who had been redeemed from the world. These are the sons who have kept their virginity and not been defiled with women; they *follow* the Lamb wherever he goes; they, out of all people, have been redeemed to be *the first-fruits for God* and for the Lamb. *No lie* was found in their mouths and no fault can be found in them.

Then I saw another angel, flying high overhead, sent to announce the gospel of eternity to all who live on the earth, every nation, race, language and tribe. He was calling, 'Fear God and glorify him, because the time has come for him to sit in judgement; worship *the maker of heaven and earth and sea* and the springs of water.'

#### Revelation 19: 7-8

let us be glad and joyful and give glory to God, because this is the time for the marriage of the Lamb. His bride is ready, and she has been able to dress herself in dazzling white linen, because her linen is made of the good deeds of the saints.'

#### 9. Revelation 21:1-10

Then I saw *a new heaven and a new earth*; the first heaven and the first earth had disappeared now, and there was no longer any sea. I saw the holy city, the new Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride dressed for her husband. Then I heard a loud voice call from the throne, 'Look, here God lives among human beings. He will make *his home among them; they will be his people*, and he will be their God, *God-with-them*. He will wipe away all tears from their eyes; there will be no more death, and no more mourning or sadness or pain. The world of the past has gone.'

Then the One sitting on the throne spoke. 'Look, I am making the whole of creation new. Write this, "What I am saying is trustworthy and will come true." ' Then he said to me, 'It has already happened. I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End. I will give water from the well of life free to anybody who is thirsty; anyone who proves victorious will inherit these things; and *I will be his God and he will be my son*. But the legacy for cowards, for those who break their word, or worship obscenities, for murderers and the sexually immoral, and for sorcerers, worshipers of false gods or any other sort of liars, is the second death in the burning lake of sulphur.'

One of the seven angels that had the seven bowls full of the seven final plagues came to speak to me and said, 'Come here and I will show you the bride that the Lamb has married.' *In the spirit, he carried me to the top of a very high mountain*, and showed me Jerusalem, the holy city, coming down out of heaven from God.

#### Revelation 22:20

The one who attests these things says: I am indeed coming soon.

Amen; come, Lord Jesus.



Scriptural quotations are taken from  
The New Jerusalem Bible, Doubleday & Co.  
*Imprimatur* granted by Cardinal Hume.

# Shepherds of Christ Associates

## P R A Y E R M A N U A L

Imprimi Potest: Rev. Bradley M. Schaeffer, S.J.  
 Provincial  
 Chicago Province, The Society of Jesus

Imprimatur: Most Rev. Carl K. Moeddel  
 Auxiliary Bishop  
 Archdiocese of Cincinnati

© 1998 Shepherds of Christ Publications

The Shepherds of Christ Associates Prayer Manual is published by Shepherds of Christ Publications, an arm of Shepherds of Christ Ministries, P.O. Box 627 Madison, Indiana 47250 USA.

Founder,, Shepherds of Christ Ministries:  
 Father Edward J. Carter, S.J.

For more information contact:  
 Shepherds of Christ Associates  
 P.O. Box 193  
 Morrow, OH 45152-0193 USA  
 Tel. 513-932-4451  
 Toll Free: 1-888-211-3041  
 Fax 513-932-6791

Shepherds of Christ Publications  
 China, Indiana

Permission for non-commercial reproduction granted but with no retyping or editing

## Chapter Meeting Prayer Format

The prayer format below should be followed at chapter meetings of *Shepherds of Christ Associates*. All prayers, not just those said specifically for priests, should include the intention of praying for all the needs of priests the world over.

1. **Hymns.** Hymns may be sung at any point of the prayer part of the meeting.
2. **Holy Spirit Prayer.** Come, Holy Spirit, almighty Sanctifier, God of love, who filled the Virgin Mary with grace, who wonderfully changed the hearts of the apostles, who endowed all Your martyrs with miraculous courage, come and sanctify us. Enlighten our minds, strengthen our wills, purify our consciences, rectify our judgment, set our hearts on fire, and preserve us from the misfortunes of resisting Your inspirations. Amen.
3. **The Rosary.**
4. **Salve Regina.** “Hail Holy Queen, Mother of mercy, our life, our sweetness, and our hope. To you do we cry, poor banished children of Eve. To you do we send up our sighs, our mourning, our weeping in this vale of tears. Turn, then, most gracious advocate, your eyes of mercy toward us and after this, our exile, show unto us the blessed fruit of your womb, Jesus, O clement, O loving, O sweet Virgin Mary. Amen.”
5. **The Memorare.** “Remember, O most gracious Virgin Mary, that never was it known that anyone who fled to your protection, implored your help, or sought your intercession was left unaided. Inspired by this confidence, I fly unto you, O Virgin of virgins, my Mother. To you I come, before you I stand, sinful and sorrowful. O Mother of the Word Incarnate, despise not my petitions, but, in your mercy, hear and answer me. Amen.”
6. **Seven Hail Marys in honor of the Seven Sorrows of Mary.** Mary has promised very special graces to those who do this on a daily basis. Included in the promises of Our Lady for those who practice this devotion is her pledge to give special assistance at the hour of death, including the sight of her face. The seven sorrows are:
  - (1) The first sorrow: the prophecy of Simeon (Hail Mary).
  - (2) The second sorrow: the flight into Egypt (Hail Mary).
  - (3) The third sorrow: the loss of the Child Jesus in the temple (Hail Mary).

- (4) The fourth sorrow: Jesus and Mary meet on the way to the cross (Hail Mary).
- (5) The fifth sorrow: Jesus dies on the cross (Hail Mary).
- (6) The sixth sorrow: Jesus is taken down from the cross and laid in Mary's arms (Hail Mary).
- (7) The seventh sorrow: the burial of Jesus (Hail Mary).

### 7. Litany of the Blessed Virgin Mary.

Lord, have mercy on us.

*Christ, have mercy on us.*

Lord, have mercy on us. Christ, hear us.

*Christ, graciously hear us.*

God, the Father of heaven, *have mercy on us.*

God, the Son, Redeemer of the world,

*have mercy on us.*

God, the Holy Spirit, *have mercy on us.*

Holy Trinity, one God, *have mercy on us.*

Holy Mary, *pray for us* (repeat after each invocation).

Holy Mother of God,

Holy Virgin of virgins,

Mother of Christ,

Mother of the Church,

Mother of divine grace,

Mother most pure,

Mother most chaste,

Mother inviolate,

Mother undefiled,

Mother most amiable,

Mother most admirable,

Mother of good counsel,

Mother of our Creator,

Mother of our Savior,

Virgin most prudent,

Virgin most venerable,

Virgin most renowned,

Virgin most powerful,

Virgin most merciful,

Virgin most faithful,

Mirror of justice,

Seat of wisdom,

Cause of our joy,

Spiritual vessel,

Vessel of honor,

Singular vessel of devotion,

Mystical rose,  
 Tower of David,  
 Tower of ivory,  
 House of gold,  
 Ark of the Covenant,  
 Gate of heaven,  
 Morning star,  
 Health of the sick,  
 Refuge of sinners,  
 Comforter of the afflicted,  
 Help of Christians,  
 Queen of angels,  
 Queen of patriarchs,  
 Queen of prophets,  
 Queen of apostles,  
 Queen of martyrs,  
 Queen of confessors,  
 Queen of virgins,  
 Queen of all saints,  
 Queen conceived without original sin,  
 Queen assumed into heaven,  
 Queen of the most holy rosary,  
 Queen of families,  
 Queen of peace,  
 Lamb of God, who take away the sins of the world,  
*spare us, O Lord.*  
 Lamb of God, who take away the sins of the world,  
*graciously hear us, O Lord.*  
 Lamb of God, who take away the sins of the world,  
*have mercy on us.*

Pray for us, O holy Mother of God,  
*that we may be made worthy of the promises of Christ.*

Let us pray: Grant, we beseech You, O Lord God, that we Your servants may enjoy perpetual health of mind and body and, by the glorious intercession of the blessed Mary, ever virgin, be delivered from present sorrow, and obtain eternal joy. Through Christ our Lord. Amen.

We fly to your patronage, O holy Mother of God. Despise not our petitions in our necessities, but deliver us always from all dangers, O glorious and blessed Virgin. Amen.

**8. Prayer to St. Joseph.** St. Joseph, guardian of Jesus and chaste spouse of Mary, you passed your life in perfect fulfillment of duty. You supported the Holy Family of Nazareth with the work of your hands. Kindly protect those who trustingly turn to you. You know their aspirations, their hard-

ships, their hopes; and they turn to you because they know you will understand and protect them. You too have known trial, labor, and weariness. But, even amid the worries of material life, your soul was filled with deep peace and sang out in true joy through intimacy with the Son of God entrusted to you, and with Mary, His tender Mother. Amen. —  
*(Pope John XXIII)*

**9. Litany of the Sacred Heart, promises of the Sacred Heart.**

Lord, have mercy on us.

*Christ, have mercy on us.*

Lord, have mercy on us. Christ, hear us.

*Christ, graciously hear us.*

God the Father of heaven,

*have mercy on us* (repeat after each invocation).

God the Son, Redeemer of the world,

God the Holy Spirit,

Holy Trinity, one God,

Heart of Jesus, Son of the eternal Father,

Heart of Jesus, formed by the Holy Spirit in the womb of the Virgin Mother,

Heart of Jesus, substantially united to the Word of God,

Heart of Jesus, of infinite majesty,

Heart of Jesus, sacred temple of God,

Heart of Jesus, tabernacle of the Most High,

Heart of Jesus, house of God and gate of heaven,

Heart of Jesus, burning furnace of charity,

Heart of Jesus, abode of justice and love,

Heart of Jesus, full of goodness and love,

Heart of Jesus, abyss of all virtues,

Heart of Jesus, most worthy of all praise,

Heart of Jesus, king and center of all hearts,

Heart of Jesus, in whom are all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge,

Heart of Jesus, in whom dwells the fullness of divinity,

Heart of Jesus, in whom the Father is well pleased,

Heart of Jesus, of whose fullness we have all received,

Heart of Jesus, desire of the everlasting hills,

Heart of Jesus, patient and most merciful,

Heart of Jesus, enriching all who invoke You,

Heart of Jesus, fountain of life and holiness,

Heart of Jesus, propitiation for our sins,

Heart of Jesus, loaded down with opprobrium,

Heart of Jesus, bruised for our offenses,

Heart of Jesus, obedient even to death,

Heart of Jesus, pierced with a lance,

Heart of Jesus, source of all consolation,  
 Heart of Jesus, our life and reconciliation,  
 Heart of Jesus, victim of sin,  
 Heart of Jesus, salvation of those who hope in You,  
 Heart of Jesus, hope of those who die in You,  
 Heart of Jesus, delight of all the saints,  
 Lamb of God, Who take away the sins of the world,  
*spare us, O Lord.*  
 Lamb of God, Who take away the sins of the world,  
*graciously hear us, O Lord.*  
 Lamb of God, Who take away the sins of the world,  
*have mercy on us.*  
 Jesus, meek and humble of heart,  
*make our hearts like unto Yours.*

Let us pray: O almighty and eternal God, look upon the Heart of Your dearly beloved Son and upon the praise and satisfaction He offers You in behalf of sinners and, being appeased, grant pardon to those who seek Your mercy, in the name of the same Jesus Christ, Your Son, Who lives and reigns with You, in the unity of the Holy Spirit, world without end. Amen.

**Promises of Our Lord to those devoted to His Sacred Heart** (these should be read by the prayer leader):

- (1) I will give them all the graces necessary in their state of life.
- (2) I will establish peace in their homes.
- (3) I will comfort them in all their afflictions.
- (4) I will be their refuge during life and above all in death.
- (5) I will bestow a large blessing on all their undertakings.
- (6) Sinners shall find in My Heart the source and the infinite ocean of mercy.
- (7) Tepid souls shall grow fervent.
- (8) Fervent souls shall quickly mount to high perfection.
- (9) I will bless every place where a picture of My Heart shall be set up and honored.
- (10) I will give to priests the gift of touching the most hardened hearts.
- (11) Those who promote this devotion shall have their names written in My Heart, never to be blotted out.
- (12) I promise you in the excessive mercy of My Heart that My all-powerful love will grant to all those who communicate on the first Friday in nine consecutive months the grace of final penitence; they shall not die in My disgrace nor without receiving their sacraments; My divine Heart shall be their safe refuge in this last moment.

**10. Prayer for Priests.** “Lord Jesus, Chief Shepherd of the Flock, we pray that

in the great love and mercy of Your Sacred Heart You attend to all the needs of Your priest-shepherds throughout the world. We ask that You draw back to Your Heart all those priests who have seriously strayed from Your path, that You rekindle the desire for holiness in the hearts of those priests who have become lukewarm, and that You continue to give Your fervent priests the desire for the highest holiness. United with Your Heart and Mary’s Heart, we ask that You take this petition to Your heavenly Father in the unity of the Holy Spirit. Amen.”

- 11. Prayer for all members of the *Shepherds of Christ Associates*.** “Dear Jesus, we ask Your special blessings on all members of *Shepherds of Christ Associates*. Continue to enlighten them regarding the very special privilege and responsibility you have given them as members of Your movement, *Shepherds of Christ Associates*. Draw them ever closer to Your Heart and to Your Mother’s Heart. Allow them to more and more realize the great and special love of Your Hearts for each of them as unique individuals. Give them the grace to respond to Your love and Mary’s love with an increased love of their own. As they dwell in Your Heart and Mary’s Heart, abundantly care for all their needs and those of their loved ones. We make our prayer through You to the Father, in the Holy Spirit, with Mary our Mother at our side. Amen.”
- 12. Prayer for the spiritual and financial success of the priestly newsletter.** “Father, we ask Your special blessings upon the priestly newsletter, *Shepherds of Christ*. We ask that You open the priest-readers to the graces You wish to give them through this chosen instrument of Your Son. We also ask that You provide for the financial needs of the newsletter and the *Shepherds of Christ Associates*. We make our prayer through Jesus, in the Holy Spirit, with Mary at our side. Amen.”
- 13. Prayer for all members of the human family.** “Heavenly Father, we ask Your blessings on all Your children the world over. Attend to all their needs. We ask Your special assistance for all those marginalized people, all those who are so neglected and forgotten. United with our Mother Mary, we make this petition to You through Jesus and in the Holy Spirit. Amen.”
- 14. Prayer to St. Michael and our Guardian Angels:** “St. Michael the Archangel, defend us in battle. Be our safeguard against the wickedness and snares of the devil. May God rebuke him, we humbly pray, and do thou, O prince of the heavenly hosts, by the power of God, cast into hell Satan and all the other evil spirits who prowl about the world seeking the ruin of souls. Amen.”  
 “Angel of God, my guardian dear, to whom God’s love commits me here, ever this day be at my side, to light and guard, to rule and guide. Amen.”

15. **Pause for silent, personal prayer.** This should last at least five minutes.

16. **Act of consecration to the Sacred Heart of Jesus and the Immaculate Heart of Mary.**

“Lord Jesus, Chief Shepherd of the flock, I consecrate myself to Your most Sacred Heart. From Your pierced Heart the Church was born, the Church You have called me, as a member of *Shepherds of Christ Associates*, to serve in a most special way. You reveal Your Heart as a symbol of Your love in all its aspects, including Your most special love for me, whom You have chosen as Your companion in this most important work. Help me to always love You in return. Help me to give myself entirely to You. Help me always to pour out my life in love of God and neighbor! Heart of Jesus, I place my trust in You!

“Dear Blessed Virgin Mary, I consecrate myself to your maternal and Immaculate Heart, this Heart which is symbol of your life of love. You are the Mother of my Savior. You are also my Mother. You love me with a most special love as a member of *Shepherds of Christ Associates*, a movement created by your Son as a powerful instrument for the renewal of the Church and the world. In a return of love, I give myself entirely to your motherly love and protection. You followed Jesus perfectly. You are His first and perfect disciple. Teach me to imitate you in the putting on of Christ. Be my motherly intercessor so that, through your Immaculate Heart, I may be guided to an ever closer union with the pierced Heart of Jesus, Chief Shepherd of the flock.”

17. **Daily Prayers.** All members should say the Holy Spirit prayer daily and make the act of consecration daily. They should also pray the rosary each day. They are encouraged to use the other above prayers as time allows.

## A Prayer of Thanksgiving

O God, on behalf of Shepherds of Christ Ministries and Our Lady of Light Ministry, we offer up these prayers of thanksgiving:

Thank You Father for Your love, patience, and understanding. We know we are not worthy of such gifts, but that You give them anyway - because of Your great love for souls.

Thank You Jesus for the many gifts and graces You give us as members of Your Movement - Shepherds of Christ. We offer You our love and gratitude through Your Mother's Immaculate Heart.

Thank You Holy Spirit for Your special gifts. Please inspire us to be grateful for what we have been given. Please help us to give ourselves in love to You and all we meet.

Thank You Holy Trinity for Your boundless love and mercy. Please help us to nurture Your presence within us. Help us to be obedient to Your commands and give all the glory to You - Our loving God. We especially thank You for the gift of our Heavenly Mother, Mary.

Thank you Mary for your example while on earth, and for your constant intercession today. Please help us to grow in holiness and put into action all that your Son Jesus asks of us.

We thank St. Michael and the Holy Angels for their prayers, help, and protection. Finally, we thank the saints in heaven and the souls in purgatory for their prayers. We ask them to unite with us in giving thanks and praise to the most Holy Trinity - Our Heavenly Father, Our Lord Jesus, and our Comforter - the Holy Spirit.

We love You! We love You! We love You! Amen.

*February 22, 1995*

## THE STATIONS OF THE CROSS



*The First Station*

### JESUS IS CONDEMNED TO DEATH

With angry hearts and hatred on their faces, they poked at Jesus and condemned Jesus to death. He stood so silent, His hands tied, in perfect peace, because He knew the Father's love. He knew the Father's will. We too will stand our trials in peace, the more we realize the immense love the Father, Son and Holy Spirit have for us. We must pray to the Spirit to transform us more and more into Jesus' image and, through this transformation, we will be led ever closer to the Father. Oh, how Jesus loves us!



*The Second Station*

### THEY GIVE JESUS THE CROSS

They gave Jesus a heavy cross, laden with the sins of the world. They placed it on His shoulder. It was so heavy He felt as if His shoulder would break. He asks us to carry little crosses, to experience little pains. He could not remove this cross from His shoulder. The weight was unbearable. It is through His suffering and death that we receive new life. It is through our sufferings this day that we will grow in our life with Jesus. Jesus loves us so much that He took up the cross of salvation. He loves us. To His death He loved us. Oh, how Jesus loves us!



*Third Station*

**JESUS FALLS THE FIRST TIME**

The cross was so heavy Jesus could hardly walk. He held on to His cross for greatest love of us and in compliance with the will of His Father. It became so hard to walk! The cross was so heavy! He fell. He fell and the cross fell on Him. They poked at Him, they struck Him, they demanded He get up. The pain from the instruments they used to poke Him and strike Him was so great! He somehow managed to get up. When we fall under the weight of our cross, we go to Jesus' Eucharistic Heart. He is no less present in the tabernacle and in the Eucharist than on the day He carried His cross. He waits with the same love that He had for us when He carried His cross and suffered such agony. Oh, how Jesus loves us!



*The Fourth Station*

**JESUS AND MARY MEET**

Jesus saw the face of His beautiful Mother. She was weak, her face reddened and full of tears. He saw her tender heart, her love, her anguish, her pain. He saw His dear Mother Mary. His Heart was comforted by the sight of her, but torn by her suffering.

As Mary looked into the eyes of her beloved Son, she saw His love. His head, bleeding and wounded. His body weak. His clothes covered with blood. She looked into His eyes and she saw His love for us. She calls out to us today. She wants to call us back to the love of her Son. See through her eyes, as she peers into His eyes, the love He has for us this day. He gave Himself for us. Oh, He loves us so much. We are Mary's little children. See through Mary's eyes the love of her Son. Oh, how Jesus loves us!



*The Fifth Station*

**SIMON OF CYRENE IS FORCED  
TO HELP JESUS CARRY HIS CROSS**

The cross was so heavy Jesus could not move. His persecutors became angry and forced a man to help Him. The cross was so heavy the two of them could barely move it. How is our cross today? Does it seem so heavy we cannot go on? He is forever watching us. When we are suffering the greatest, He is very close to us. It is in immense suffering that we realize His great love for us. Pray for grace to do always the Father's Will. Pray for grace to grow in our knowledge and love of Jesus.



*The Sixth Station*

**VERONICA WIPES THE FACE OF JESUS**

Jesus' face was covered with blood. From the crowd Veronica came forward with a cloth to wipe His face. On the cloth Jesus gave to us an imprint of His bloodied face. This remains with us this day as a sign of His immense love for us. But more than any cloth, look beyond the visible consecrated host. Jesus remains with us, Body, Blood, Soul, and Divinity, in the Eucharist this day, waiting and longing to be with us. Oh, how Jesus loves us!





*The Seventh Station*

**JESUS FALLS THE SECOND TIME**

As Jesus went on the way to Calvary, it became harder and harder to walk. The cross was becoming heavier, His body weaker and weaker. His shoulders and arms hurt so much! His head throbbed as He walked. The blood came from His body, from His head to His feet. He was covered with open wounds. He could not go any farther. He stumbled and fell. Again they poked at Him, only harder, and with such hatred they kicked Him. Such vileness in the hearts of men! His greatest agony was not the agonies of His body, but the agonies of His heart for the love He has for all His precious souls. He loved them so dearly. He loved those who persecuted Him. Oh, how Jesus loves us!



*The Eighth Station*

**JESUS MEETS THE WOMEN OF  
JERUSALEM**

The women came to Jesus with their children, their tender hearts crying and wanting to comfort Him. He saw their love, their care. He saw the coldness of men's hearts for all time, the hatred, the anger, the sins, all the souls that, despite all of His sufferings and death, would be condemned to eternal damnation. He told the women to weep not for Him, but for themselves and their children. His greatest agonies were the agonies of His Most Sacred Heart. Oh, how Jesus loves us!



*The Ninth Station*

**JESUS FALLS THE THIRD TIME**

Jesus fell hard the third time. He was so weakened His body collapsed under the cross from such exhaustion! Jesus' greatest agonies were not the wounds to His body. They were the wounds He experienced to His heart. Do we not realize how much Jesus loves us? It is in meditating on His Passion and death that we will realize His immense love for us. When we fall, when we struggle, Jesus gives us the grace to get up. Jesus never gives us more than we can handle. Our strength will come from Jesus. Come to Jesus' Eucharistic Heart. He is waiting for us this day. Oh, how Jesus loves us!



*The Tenth Station*

**JESUS IS STRIPPED OF HIS GARMENTS**

They took Jesus to the hill to crucify Him. They angrily stripped Jesus of His garments. They took off Jesus' clothes to whip Him. They had covered Jesus' bloody wounds with a dirty purple robe. Now, total surrender—they took off Jesus' clothes. He showed us the way to surrender, always complying with the will of the Father. It is in living in His will that we will have peace and joy, and life eternal some day. Oh, how Jesus loves us!



*The Eleventh Station*  
THEY NAIL JESUS TO THE CROSS

See Mary as she holds the little Baby Jesus. See her as she washes His tender hands and feet. See her now as she watches as they pound into those same hands and feet the gigantic nails that fix Jesus to the cross.

Mary's heart was torn in her chest as they nailed His hands and feet to the cross. She asks us this day to walk the Passion with Him. See through her eyes the love He has for us. He truly was nailed to the cross. They pounded the nails into Jesus' first hand, then they stretched His body and nailed His other hand. The blood poured from these wounds, that went totally through Jesus' hands. His pain was so immense, but then they nailed His feet! We do not know what pain He suffered. For each one of us He suffered this pain. Oh, how Jesus loves us!



*The Twelfth Station*  
JESUS DIES ON THE CROSS

(Silence.)

Jesus hung for three agonizing hours on the cross against the darkened sky. His greatest agonies were not the agonies of His body, but those of His Heart for the great love He has for each and every soul. He gave Himself to us. He gave His all. He hung with His arms spread in total surrender. Jesus' head was punctured; His hands and feet were nailed to the cross. He gave Himself to us. He gives Himself to us this day in the Eucharist. Jesus gives us Himself! What more do we want?

Song: Oh, burning Heart....

They pierced His Heart with a lance and what flowed forth was blood and water, the sacramental life of the Church, water for Baptism and blood for the Eucharist. His life, death, and Resurrection live on in the Church this day.



*The Thirteenth Station*  
JESUS IS TAKEN DOWN FROM THE CROSS  
AND PLACED IN THE ARMS OF HIS MOTHER

They placed the lifeless body of Jesus in the arms of His most loving Mother. As she had held the little baby body in her arms, she now received His bloodied, bruised body. This is how He obeyed the Father's will. Jesus gave His life for us. The Father gave His only Son because He loves us so much. Mary, His Mother, our Mother and the Mother of the Church, is forever by His side. See Jesus in the arms of His loving Mother under the cross. This is love. Mary held His lifeless body in her arms. See through Mary's eyes the love He has for us this day. He gives Himself to us today in the Eucharist. Jesus loves us so much!



*The Fourteenth Station*  
JESUS IS LOCKED IN THE TOMB

The enemies of Jesus rolled the stone up to the tomb and were pleased to have buried Him. Mary, outside the tomb, wept bitterly. The cold reality that He was dead! But death has no power over Jesus, for on the third day He rose, triumphant, from the tomb! We are partakers in His divine life. Death has no power over Jesus. He is with us this day. He comes to bring us life to the full. Jesus loves us so much!

# Seven Sorrows of the Blessed Virgin Mary

February 22, 1995



## The Prophecy of Simeon

Mary, Joseph and the child Jesus went to the temple. Simeon, the prophet, inspired by the Holy Spirit, met them and told Joseph and Mary of the great sufferings of Jesus and Mary. He told Mary that a sword would pierce her heart. From that point on, Mary ever remembered the prophecy of Simeon whenever she beheld her child. When she looked at His little body, even as an infant, she knew He would suffer. Every time she clothed Him and watched Him at play, her heart was torn in her chest as she knew what He would suffer. And a sword, too, shall pierce your heart, O Mary!



## The Flight into Egypt

Joseph was told by the angel to flee. Joseph, Mary, and the Child Jesus had to flee because of what might happen to Jesus. They had to pack for a long stay. The Child Jesus was so small! They left on their journey, hearts full of fear, trying to protect Jesus. They were forced to flee into Egypt.



## The Loss of the Child Jesus in the Temple

Imagine the sufferings in Mary's heart when she realized the Child Jesus was not with them. Think of how it would be to lose your child and not know where he was or if anything happened to him. With sorrow in their hearts, Mary and Joseph returned to Jerusalem to look for the Child Jesus. And a sword, too, shall pierce your heart, O Mary!



## Jesus and Mary Meet on the Way to the Cross

Song: "See the eyes that look at Mary, her tender infant child. See the child's Heart beat so tenderly, the Savior of the world!" See the eyes of Jesus and Mary as they met on Calvary. Mary's heart knew Jesus' Heart so well! From the first moment of conception and throughout His life, Mary was so connected with Jesus and now she peered into His eyes. The crown of thorns adorned His head! Blood ran down His face! A heavy cross on His back! Wounded, His whole body covered with bleeding wounds! And her whole life flashed before her, the life that she had spent with Jesus. This was the beloved Child that she had held in her arms when Simeon told Mary that a sword, too, shall pierce her heart!



## Jesus Dies on the Cross

(Silence.)

Mary stood under Jesus' cross as He was put to death. The child that she had held in her arms as Simeon prophesied, And a sword, too, shall pierce your heart, O Mary! Now Jesus is dead on the cross! He gave His flesh, He gave His blood so that we might be with Him forever in heaven.

He held not back. He gave His all. He calls out to us this day to see through the eyes of His Mother as she appears and calls out with a heart of great love, "Return to the love of my Son! He is with you this day.

He remains with you, no less present than the day that He hung on the cross, in the Eucharist. He longs for you to come and be with him. He is in your brother. How can you not love your brother when Jesus died for your brother?"

Her heart was pierced with a sword. His Heart was pierced with a lance. What came forth was blood and water, the sacramental life of the Church. He lives with us this day in the Church. He gives to us His Sacraments, the source of His life! He gives to us the Sacrament of Penance whereby any sin that we commit can be taken away through the priest. He wants us to be so close to Him! He gives us everything to

be close to Him. But we see with such limited vision only those things that are right before our face, when the true reality is that which we don't see with our eyes, the reality of the invisible divinity of Jesus Christ, the Son of God, in the consecrated Host! This is reality! This is our life! This is our power! This is God! And a sword, too, shall pierce your heart, O Mary!



### **Jesus Is Taken Down from the Cross and Laid in Mary's Arms**

If we ever doubted for one second that we were loved, we could visualize the picture of Mary as she sat beneath the cross with the lifeless, battered, bruised and bloodied body of her Son in her arms, the same Child that she held when Simeon prophesied her suffering. Jesus gave His last breath. He gave the last beat of His Heart. He gave His all! This is the way He complied with the will of the Father. He came to show us the way. He died in perfect peace. To His death He was in peace because He knew the Father's love. The Father loves us so much that He gave His only begotten Son for love of us! The Spirit descended upon the Virgin Mary and the Word was made flesh! The love of the Two Hearts! Such immense love beating for us! In all love there is suffering. Her Heart was pierced with a sword. His Heart was pierced with a lance. And a sword, too, shall pierce your heart, O Mary!



### **The Burial of Jesus**

The lifeless body of Jesus was locked in the tomb. What cold reality for Mary to realize that His body is now gone! A stone separated her from her Son! He gave His last breath! He gave the last beat of His Heart for love of each one of us! And she comes to us this day with her sweet, beautiful voice and she asks us to go to her Son and love Him! How can we refuse Jesus who spread His arms and gave His life for each and every one of us? How can we not trust Him when He loved us so much that He allowed them to tear His flesh, to crown Him with piercing thorns and, lastly, to hang

Him on a cross? He truly gave His life for us! He, truly God, is with us this day, the same as the day He died on the cross, in the tabernacle! And we take it so lightly! Death has no power over Him!

Locked in the tomb for three days, He rose triumphant on the third day as He had foretold. He comes to give us life. He gives us the sacrament of Baptism that initiates us into His life, that makes us children of God and heirs of heaven if we remain in the state of grace. He asks two things: love of God and love of one another! He came to show us the way and His way is love. To His death on the cross He loved each one of us!

He calls out to each one of us here today to be His soldiers, to march on a world that has forgotten God, that has forgotten what it is like to love! It is a battle to live in this world. But the battle is won with hearts that are filled with His love, empowered by the grace and might that He pours out in the Eucharist. He calls out for us to come to the Eucharist and to the tabernacle and be fed with His very Flesh and Blood. To feed on Divine Life, the greatest nourishment, the Body and Blood of Jesus Christ, the Son of God! This is the love He gives. This is the love He asks us to share.

# China, Indiana

6015 N. State Route 62  
(812)-273-8405



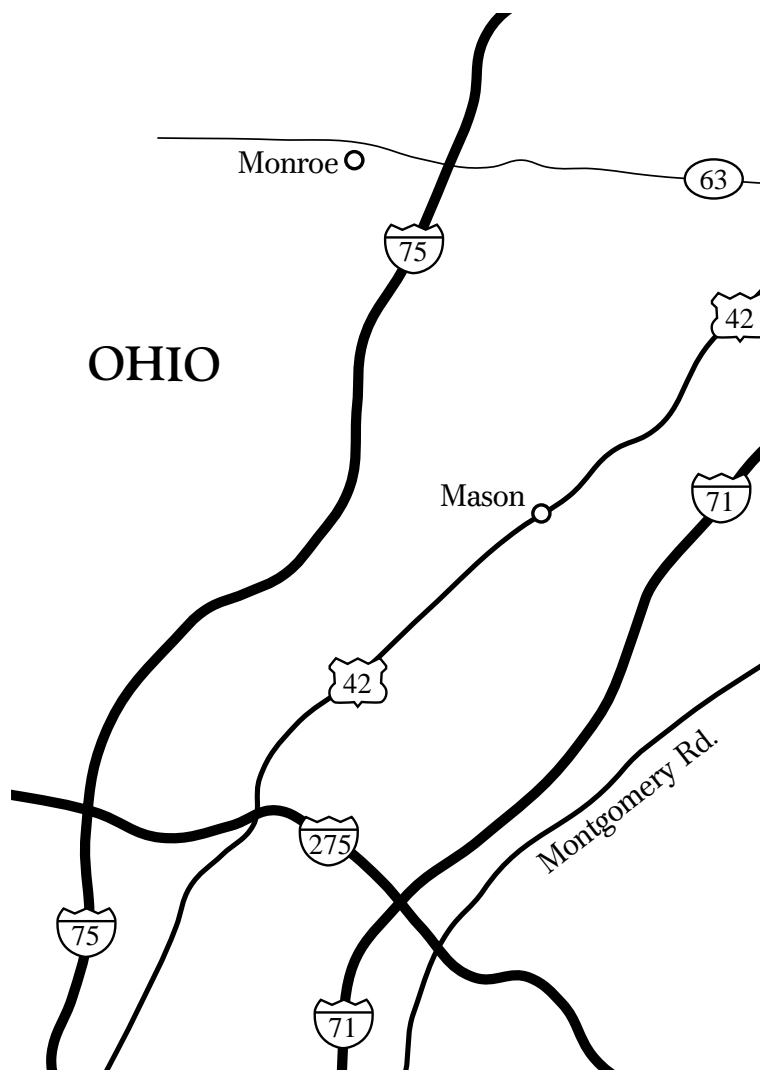
# Schedule

13 <sup>th</sup> of the Month:	12:00 p.m.	Shepherds of Christ Prayers
	12:30 p.m.	Live Rosary
Every Day:	6:30 p.m.	Shepherds of Christ Prayers
	7:00 p.m.	Rosary



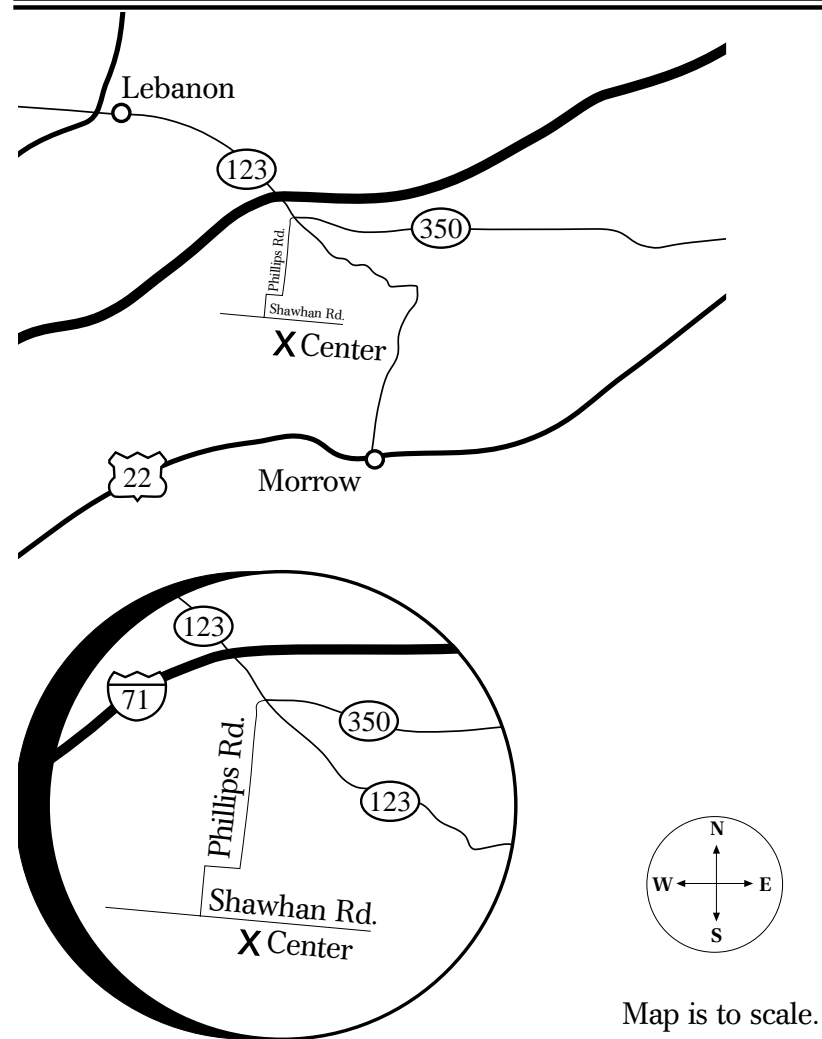
# Morrow, Ohio

2919 Shawhan Rd.  
phone: (513) 932-4451  
fax: (513) 932-4691



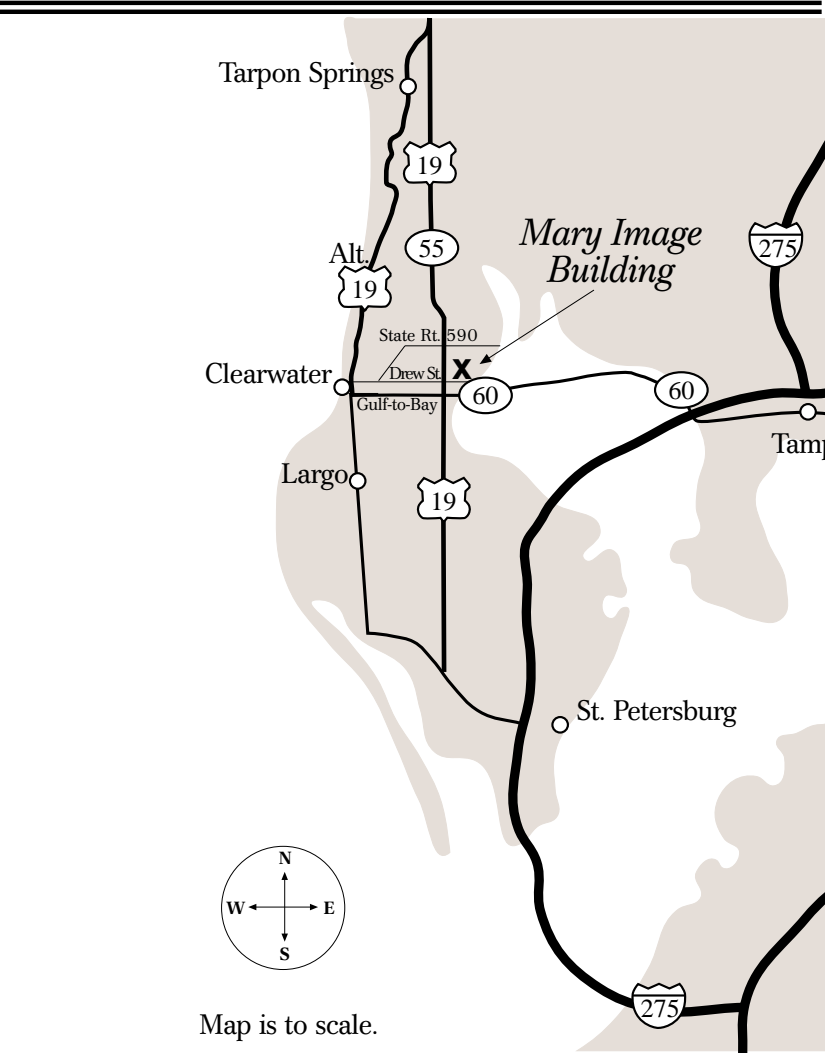
## Schedule

Every Tuesday:	6:30 p.m.	Shepherds of Christ Prayers
	7:00 p.m.	Healing Rosary
Every Sunday:	2:00 p.m.	Shepherds of Christ Prayers
	2:30 p.m.	Live Rosary
	6:30 p.m.	Junior Shepherds of Christ
Every Day:	6:30 p.m.	Shepherds of Christ Prayers
	7:00 p.m.	Rosary



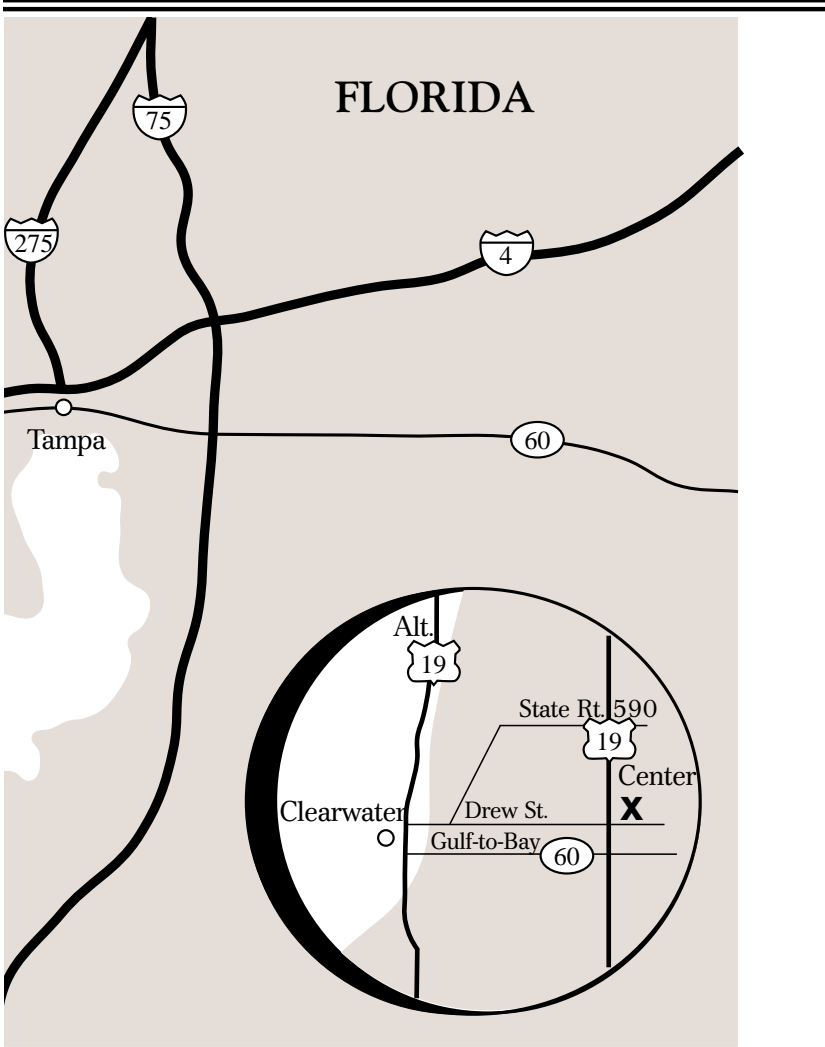
# Clearwater, Florida

21649 U.S. 19 N.  
(727) 725-9312



## Schedule

Every Tuesday:	6:30 p.m.	Shepherds of Christ Prayers
	7:00 p.m.	Healing Rosary
Every Sunday:	4:00 p.m.	Blue Book Readings
Every Day:	6:30 p.m.	Shepherds of Christ Prayers
	7:00 p.m.	Rosary



**Audio Tapes**

- AAA001. *Love Songs and Messages from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary*, October 1, 1995
- AAA009. *Songs and Messages from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary*, October 24, 1995
- AAA013. *Choose Life*, Songs and Messages, November 21, 1995.
- AAA020. *Mary's Message*, December 12, 1996, Feast of Our Lady of Guadalupe
- AAA025. *Songs from Jesus*
- AAA026. *Daily Prayers*
- AAA028. *15 Decade Rosary*, August 20, 1998. Mysteries of the rosary recited without any meditations.
- AAA029. *Nursing Home Tape: Messages from Jesus and Mary*.
- AAA046. *Holy Spirit Novena, 6:30 Prayers, and the Rosary*
- AAA047. *St. Michael Chaplet*
- AAA060. *Consecration*, July 31, 1999, St. Ignatius Feast Day
- AAA061. *3:00 p.m. October 12, 1999*

**Talks on Audio Tapes****Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J.**

- CTA003. *The Hearts of Jesus and Mary and the Shepherds of Christ*, a talk by Fr. Edward Carter, S.J. at St. Ignatius Church, Cincinnati, Ohio.
- CTA015. *The Hearts of Jesus and Mary*, a talk by Fr. Edward J. Carter, S. J. in Denver, Colorado, on January 4, 1996. This talk is about the Fatima message and its connection to the Shepherds of Christ Movement.

**Rosary Audio Tapes****For Children**

- CRA012. *Children's Joyful Mysteries and the Prayer Manual Prayers*, Rosary Meditations given on December 25, 1994. Rosary and prayers recited by children.
- CRA040. *Children's Joyful Mysteries*, March 20, 1997 and *Glorious Mysteries*, April 15, 1995, from Florida.
- CRA043. *Joyful and Sorrowful Rosary Aves*, short rosary meditations for school kids. These meditations contain no messages and have received the *Imprimatur*.
- CRA044. *Glorious Rosary Aves, Stations of the Cross, and the Seven Sorrows*, short meditations on the Glorious Mysteries of the Rosary followed by meditations on the fourteen stations and the Seven Sorrows of the Blessed Mother. These rosary meditations have the *Imprimatur*. There are no messages on this tape.
- CRA045. *Joyful Mysteries*, April 20, 1995 and *Glorious Mysteries*, April 26, 1995, from Florida.
- CRA062. *Sorrowful Mysteries*, November 2, 1995. These rosary meditations have received the *Imprimatur*.

**Joyful Mysteries**

- JRA004. *The Joyful Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on February 1, 1995
- JRA027. *The Joyful Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on March 30, 1995.

**Sorrowful Mysteries**

- SRA005. *The Sorrowful Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on March 17, 1995.

- SRA006. *The Sorrowful Mysteries*, Rosary received during a Shepherds of Christ prayer meeting on July 11, 1995.
- SRA010. *The Sorrowful Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on July 28, 1995.
- SRA038. *The Sorrowful Mysteries*, March 21, 1995, From Florida.
- SRA042. *The Sorrowful Mysteries*, April 21, 1995 & *Glorious Mysteries*, July 15, 1995, From Florida.

**Glorious Mysteries**

- GRA007. *The Glorious Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on February 22, 1995.
- GRA011. *The Glorious Mysteries*, Rosary meditations concerning the children of the world, July 15, 1995.
- GRA016. *The Glorious Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on May 11, 1996 in Toledo, Ohio.
- GRA039. *The Glorious Mysteries*, April 16, 1995, From Florida.

**Live Recordings of the Rosary**

- JLA021. *The Joyful Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on December 13, 1996.
- JLA022. *The Joyful Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on January 13, 1997.
- SLA017. *The Sorrowful Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on September 10, 1996.
- SLA019. *The Sorrowful Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on November 13, 1996.
- SLA023. *The Sorrowful Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on February 13, 1997.
- SLA024. *The Sorrowful Mysteries*, Rosary meditations without messages recited on August 20, 1996.
- GLA018. *The Glorious Mysteries*, Rosary meditations given on October 13, 1996.

**Rosary Meditations**

- RMA059. June 5, 1999 Rosary and June 4, 1999 Daily Message. Rosary meditations for Joyful, Sorrowful, and Glorious Mysteries

**Book and Booklet Audio Tapes****Fr. Edward J. Carter S.J.**

- BCA002. *Shepherds of Christ Associates Spirituality Handbook and Prayer Manual*, Read by Fr. Edward Carter, S.J.
- BCA008. *Tell My People*, Messages from Jesus and Mary for the world: Messages received and read by Fr. Carter.
- BCA014. *Shepherds of Christ Associates Prayer Manual*, Read by Fr. Edward Carter, S.J.
- BCA063. *The Spirituality of Fatima*, read by Fr. Carter.

**Rita Ring**

- BRA043. *Joyful and Sorrowful Rosary Aves*, short rosary meditations for school kids.
- BRA030. *Messages from God's Blue Book, Volume II*.
- BRA046. *God's Blue Book, Volume I*, Messages from 5/13/93 - 10/9/93.
- BRA047. *God's Blue Book, Volume I*, Messages from 10/10/93 - 10/29/93.
- BRA048. *God's Blue Book, Volume I*, Messages from 10/30/93 - 11/10/93.
- BRA049. *God's Blue Book, Volume I*, Messages from 11/10/93 - 11/20/93.



BRA050. *God's Blue Book, Volume I*, Messages from 11/20/93 - 11/29/93.

BRA051. *God's Blue Book, Volume I*, Messages from 11/30/93 - 12/11/93.

### ***Priestly Newsletter Tapes***

PNA032. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 2, 1998

PNA033. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 3, 1998

PNA034. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 4, 1998

PNA052. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 5, 1998

PNA053. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 1, 1999

PNA054. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 2, 1999

PNA055. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 3, 1999

PNA064. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 4, 1999

PNA065. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 5, 1999

PNA066. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 1, 2000

PNA067. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 2, 2000

PNA068. *Shepherds of Christ Priestly Newsletter*, Issue 3, 2000

### ***Daily Message Tapes***

DMA035. *Daily Messages from Heaven from the Florida Apparition Site*,

July 8-27, 1998

DMA036. *Daily Messages from Heaven from the Florida Apparition Site*,

July 28 - August 10, 1998

DMA037. *Daily Messages from Heaven from the Florida Apparition Site*,

August 11-18, 1998

DMA056. *Daily Messages from Heaven from the Florida Apparition Site*,

August 19-27, 1998

DMA057. *Daily Messages from Heaven from the Florida Apparition Site*,

December 6-11, 1998

DMA058. *Daily Messages from Heaven from the Florida Apparition Site*,

December 11 & 12, 1998 and A Gift, A Warning, and A Solution Booklet

### **Video Tapes**

V1. ***The Hearts of Jesus and Mary*** (talk given by Fr. Edward J. Carter S. J. at Denver, Colorado, January 4, 1996). This talk by Fr. Carter is about the Fatima message and it's connection to the Shepherds of Christ Movement. He talks about consecrating our hearts to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary and about having a close union with Jesus.

V2. ***Messages from Jesus*** (an interview with Rita Ring, 4/17/94)

Rita sings songs and reads messages from God's Blue Book, Volume 1. These are messages about Jesus' love for us, messages about visiting Jesus in the tabernacle. Rita tells how she started receiving messages.

V3. ***A Mist Around Mary*** (September 5, 1995)

Mary appeared to Rita almost every day from July 5, 1994 until September 5, 1995 at Our Lady of the Holy Spirit Center in Norwood, Ohio. A video taken at the September 5 rosary

revealed a pink mist over the statue during key meditations of the rosary. This video is part of a "live" rosary (a "live" rosary is one recorded as Rita Ring receives messages from Jesus and Mary). Most rosaries last about one hour. They are taped and these meditations and messages are then transcribed from tape. Mary has requested that we circulate this video of the mist and the messages given on that date, messages Jesus and Mary want you to hear.

### **V4. *Mary's Message and Witnesses given in Clearwater, Florida***

### **Books (from Shepherds of Christ Publications)**

B1. *God's Blue Book, Volume 1*, by Rita Ring. Lessons from Jesus about living in and loving Him in our times. Remarkable insights into appreciating Our Lord in the Blessed Sacrament and in the tabernacle. Private dialogues between God and a chosen one.

B2. *God's Blue Book, Volume 2*.

B3. *God's Blue Book, Volume 3*.

B4. *Tell My People*. Messages given to Father Edward J. Carter, S.J. from Jesus and Mary. Messages and reflections for growing in holiness through devotion to the Immaculate Heart of Mary and the Sacred Heart of Jesus.

B5. *Mother at Our Side*, by Father Edward J. Carter, S.J. An easy read look at Mary's role in our lives.

B6. *The Spirituality of Fatima and Medjugorje*, by Father Edward J. Carter, S.J. The key idea of this book is: "...We see the profound link, the profound point of convergence between the spirituality of Fatima and Medjugorje. It is the ongoing conversion based on consecration to the Sacred Heart and to the Immaculate Heart..." (page 43 of the text)

B7. *Rosary Meditations for Parents and Children*, by Rita Ring. Short Meditations (without messages) for both parents and children to be used when praying the rosary. These meditations will help all to know the lives of Jesus and Mary alive in their Hearts. This book has the *Imprimatur*.

B8. *Mass Book*, by Rita Ring: Journal entries of a chosen soul concerning the events during the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass. These entries help to lead other souls deeply into the Heart of Christ during the Mass. This book has the *Imprimatur*.

B9. *Apostles' Manual*, (440 pages) A manual for Apostles in the Shepherds of Christ Movement.

B10. *Daily Messages from Heaven from the Florida Apparition Site* - Book 1 (Messages from July 8 1998 to August 31, 1998)

B20. *Short Rosary Meditations for the Elderly, Ill, and Homebound* - Large print meditations (five for each decade) on the mysteries of the Rosary. Printed on letter size paper. Perfect for use in Nursing Home ministries.

B21. *Messages for the Elderly, Ill, and Homebound* - Large print messages from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary. Printed on letter size paper.

B22. *Color the Hearts of Jesus and Mary - Book 1* - Coloring Books with rosary meditations and Pictures of scenes from the lives of Jesus and Mary.

B23. *Color the Hearts of Jesus and Mary - Book 2*

B24. *Color the Hearts of Jesus and Mary - Book 3*

B25. *Color the Hearts of Jesus and Mary - Book 4*

B26. *Color the Hearts of Jesus and Mary - Book 5*

B27. *Rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary* - Live rosary meditations received from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, between December 25, 1994 and July 28, 1995.

B28. *Rosaries from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary - Volume 2* - Live rosary meditations received from the Hearts of Jesus and Mary, between April 25, 1994 and June 3, 2000.

**Prayer Cards and Booklets**

The following Prayer Cards and Booklets have received the *Imprimatur*.

Las siguientes oraciones han recibido el *Imprimatur*

Les prières suivantes ont reçu l'*Imprimatur*

**ENGLISH**

BK001E. *Shepherds of Christ Associates Prayer Manual*.

BK002E. *Holy Spirit Novena*.

PR001E. Daily Prayers for Shepherds of Christ Associates

PR002E. *Rosary Aves* short rosary meditations on the Joyful, Sorrowful, and Glorious Mysteries.

PR003E. Consecration Prayer Cards for Children

PR004E. Consecration Prayer Cards for Young Adults

PR005E. Prayer Before the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass

PR006E. Prayer for Union with Jesus

PR007E. Prayer for Priests

PR008E. Prayer for Intimacy with the Lamb

PR009E. Consecration of an Unborn Child to the Hearts of Jesus and Mary

**SPANISH (ESPAÑOL)**

BK001S. *Manual de Oraciones* (Prayer Manual)

BK002S. *Novena al Espíritu Santo* (Holy Spirit Novena)

PR001S. Oraciones Diarias (Daily Prayers for Associates)

PR003S. Oraciones Diarias para Niños (Daily Prayers for Children)

PR004S. Oraciones Diarias para Jóvenes (Daily Prayers for Young Adults)

PR005S. Oración para antes del Santo Sacrificio de la Misa (Prayer Before the Holy Sacrifice)

PR006S. Oración Para Union con Jesús (Prayer for Union with Jesus)

PR007S. Oración por los Sacerdotes (Prayer for Priests)

PR008S. Oración para Intimidad con el Cordero, el Esposo del Alma (Prayer for Intimacy)

PR009S. Consagración de Un Niño Aún no nacido a Jesús y María (Consecration of Unborn Child)

**FRENCH (FRANÇAIS)**

BK001F. *Livret de Prières* (Prayer Manual)

BK002F. *Neuvaine au Saint-Esprit* (Holy Spirit Novena)

PR001F. Prières Quotidiennes (Daily Prayers for Associates)

PR002F. *Méditations pour chaque Ave du Rosaire* (Rosary Aves)

PR003F. Consécrations pour les enfants (Consecrations for Children)

PR004F. Consécrations pour les jeunes (Consecrations for Young Adults)

PR005F. Prière à réciter avant la Messe (Prayer Before the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass)

PR006F. Prière pour demander l'union à Jésus (Prayer for Union with Jesus)

PR007F. Prière pour les prêtres (Prayer for Priests)

PR008F. Une Prière pour demander l'intimité avec l'Agneau (Prayer for Intimacy)

PR009F. Consécration à Jésus et Marie d'un enfant à naître (Consecration of Unborn Child)

**Order Form**

In the space provided, write in the quantity of the desired item(s) to be shipped. Don't forget to print clearly your own name and address to assure shipping accuracy.

**Rosaries and Talks on Audio Tape:**

_____	_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____	_____

**Video Tapes:**

___ V1	___ V2	___ V3	___ V4
--------	--------	--------	--------

**Books:**

___ B1 (\$5.00*)	___ B7 (\$5.00*)	___ B23 (\$3.00*)
___ B2 (\$5.00*)	___ B8 (\$7.00*)	___ B24 (\$3.00*)
___ B3 (\$5.00*)	___ B9 (\$7.50*)	___ B25 (\$3.00*)
___ B4 (\$4.00*)	___ B10 (\$5.00*)	___ B26 (\$3.00*)
___ B5 (\$6.00*)	___ B20 (\$5.00*)	___ B27 (\$5.00*)
___ B6 (\$6.00*)	___ B21 (\$5.00*)	___ B28 (\$5.00*)
___ B7 (\$5.00*)	___ B22 (\$3.00*)	

**Prayer Cards and Booklets:**

_____	_____	_____	_____
_____	_____	_____	_____

\*Suggested donation price each.

**Name:** \_\_\_\_\_

**Address:** \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

(Please include city, state, zip code, country)

**Phone:** (optional) \_\_\_\_\_

SEND THIS FORM TO: **Shepherds of Christ Ministries**  
**P.O. Box 193**  
**Morrow, OH 45152-0193 U.S.A.**

This movement is a nonprofit organization that relies on your financial support to function. We appreciate any donations that you give and are very grateful for your prayer support. God bless you and thank you!

## Holy Spirit Novena and Rosary Novena Chart

Day:	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									

List of Important Feasts:

Holy Spirit Novena and Rosary Novena Chart

Day:	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									

List of Important Feasts:

Holy Spirit Novena and Rosary Novena Chart

Day:	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									

List of Important Feasts:

Holy Spirit Novena and Rosary Novena Chart

Day:	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									

List of Important Feasts:

Holy Spirit Novena and Rosary Novena Chart

Day:	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious	Joyful	Sorrowful	Glorious
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									
Period I									
II									

List of Important Feasts: